

14 BAJYOTI COLLEGE LIBRARY, KALGACHIA

Di - Barpeta (Assam)

-35: 1 205.1

SOUL Nabaseoti College Ralgactiss-781319 PHI-2

| Acc.N Class | Dist | KALGAN - Barpet - 0 14 2 05 1 Thosh, | CHIA a (Assam -1Book No S.K. y OF Ro | n) RHO Ligion |
|----------------|-------|--|--------------------------------------|---------------------|
| Borro | wer's | Due Date | Borrower's No. | Due Date |

Accession No.....

NABAJYOTI COLLEGE LIBRARY KALGACHIA-781319

- Books may be retained for a period not exceeding 10 days by the Members.
- Books may be renewed on request at the discretion of the librarian.
- Dog-earing the pages of a book, making or writing therein with ink or pencil, tearing or taking out its pages or otherwise damaging it will constitute an injury to a book.
- Any such injury to a book is a serious offence; unless the borrowing points out the injury at the time of borrowing the book, he/she shall be required to replace the book or pay its price.

HELP TO KEEP THE BOOK FRESH & CLEAN.

14 BAJYOTI COLLEGE LIBRARY, KALGACHIA

Di - Barpeta (Assam)

SOUL
*labateoti College
Raigactiss-781319*
PHI - 2

| | Call No | | | -0- | |
|---|------------------------|-------------|----------------|----------|--|
| ١ | NABA | ITOYI | COLL | EGE | |
| ı | LIBRARY | | | | |
| ١ | KALGACHIA | | | | |
| ۱ | Dist:- Barpeta (Assam) | | | | |
| ١ | (| 20112 | _1 | | |
| ۱ | Class No 2 | 05'1 | Book No | OCHO! | |
| | Class No 2 | shosh, | S.K. | | |
| | Title. Phi | Insoph | Y OF RO | ligion | |
| | I merIII. | ,000.9.p.c. | / | 4 | |
| | | | Borrower's | D. Deta | |
| | Borrower's | Due Date | Borrower's No. | Due Date | |

Accession No.....

NABAJYOTI COLLEGE LIBRARY KALGACHIA-781319

- Books may be retained for a period not exceeding 10 days by the Members.
- Books may be renewed on request at the discretion of the librarian.
- Dog-earing the pages of a book, making or writing therein with ink or pencil, tearing or taking out its pages or otherwise damaging it will constitute an injury to a book.
- 4. Any such injury to a book is a serious offence; unless the borrowing points out the injury at the time of borrowing the book, he/she shall be required to replace the book or pay its price.

HELP TO KEEP THE BOOK FRESH & CLEAN.

SOUL Nabayow College Kalgachia-78131°

HANDBOOK OF PHILOSOPHY OF RELIGION

L&P-2

SOUL Nabayyow College Kalgachia-781319

HANDBOOK OF PHILOSOPHY OF RELIGION

L&P-2

PA 109

HANDBOOK OF

HILOSOPHY OF RELIGION



SUBODH KUMAR GHOSH. M.A., LL.B.,

Lecturer in Logic and Philosophy,

Maharaja Manindra Chandra College, formerly of Scottish Church College, Calcutta.

| | PHILADA | | | EGE. |
|---------|-------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------------|--|
| | (CIII) | BRA | RY | 1.5 |
| | Kal | gac | hia | ¥ |
| Dis | t B | arpet | a (Ass | sam) |
| Class 1 | Vo | 1000 | · | |
| Book 1 | Vo | GI H | 0 | |
| Acc. N | lo2 | 121 | | |
| | Class I Book I | Dist B Class No Book No | Dist Barpet Class No | Kalgachia Dist Barpeta (Ass Class No. 2011 Book No. G. Ho Acc. No. 421 |

Indian Book Distributing Co.

BOOKSELLERS & PUBLISHERS

65/2, Mahatma Gandhi Road Calcutta-9

HANDBOOK OF

PA := 13

HILOSOPHY OF RELIGION



SUBODH KUMAR GHOSH. M.A., LL.B.,

Lecturer in Logic and Philosophy,

Maharaja Manindra Chandra College, formerly of Scottish Church College, Calcutta.

| | NABAJYOTI COLLEGE |
|----|----------------------|
| | LIBRARY |
| | Kalgachia |
| 9. | Dist Barpeta (Assam) |
| | Class No. 2001 |
| 4, | Book No. GIHO |
| | Acc. No. 421 |
| | 7 |

Indian Book Distributing Co.

BOOKSELLERS & PUBLISHERS

65/2, Mahatma Gandhi Road Calcutta-9 OF RELIGION

First Edition—1963
Second Edition (Enlarged and revised)—1967

with Chemick Cohorts Calculus

Published by : Sri G.C. Chakraborty, 156, Acharya Prafulla Chandra Ro Block---E/28, Calcutta-6

Printed by: Sri Ajit Kumar Samai, Ghatal Printing Works, 1/1A Goabagan St, Calcutta-6.

Ph-13

To The Holy Memory of My Mother





CENTRAL LIBRARY
Nabajyoti College, KALGACHIA

FOREWORD

16-13

That a second edition of this Text-Book on Philosophy Religion has been called for within a short time is the of positive, if proofs at all were needed, of the intrinsic ellence of the book, which has been still ruling over the with a compelling authority. So far as I have been to scrutinize, I find that the book has been thoroughly sed, with some paragraphs considerably enlarged and ain valuations re-made in the light of newly discovered erials as also of steadily growing experience on all ts in the world of to-day. It is thus that the book has been ight up-to-date; and what is specially to be prized is incorporation of some new sections on 'Mysticism', taphysics of Reality' etc. which have served to enhance academic value and importance. Remaining basically same, the second edition of the book has attained unto first mile-stone of progress and with its acquired nentum of success it is sure to cover many more, to the faction of its beneficiaries. I have no doubt whatever it will be able to maintain its position as a standard ication on the subject.

Pitambar Bhattacharjee Lane, utta-9 8, 1967 S. K. Das.

PREFACE TO THE SECOND EDITION.

should humbly submit that this has long been regarded standard work, and may be warmly commended to all wish to understand the problems of Philosophy of ion.

Ithough remaining basically the same, this book has completely remodelled. Some paragraphs have been derably enlarged, and some judgments have been ed in the light of new knowledge, more modern asis, and the growing experience of our times. The has also been brought up-to-date with the views me Indian thinkers and some new topics are also added is edition.

am grateful to my teacher Dr. S. K. Das, M.A., P.R.S., (Lond), for taking pains in scrutinizing and helping n enlarging the book, and for kindly writing the word for this edition. I am thankful to my colleagues Professors of different Colleges, of different Universities adia, for their encouragement in different ways. My ations are also due to Sri Sunil Kumar Ghosh, Hena Ghosh, Sri Sudhir Saha, Sm. Minati Sengupta Sri Subhas Chakravarty. I recognise humbly the services ered by Sri Amal Kumar Sarkar of Indian Book ibuting Company for his active help in getting the published and Sri Ajit Kumar Samai for printing the with special interest.

Subodh Ghosh

raja Manindra Chandra College

PREFACE TO THE FIRST EDITION

Books on Philosophy of Religion' by eminent single book that covers the entire syllabus of the find it really difficult to grasp this particular subject. feeling of helplessness has inspired me to undertal venture

In preparing this book I have kept in view the for Honours students of the leading Universities My chief concern has all the time been about abstract topics connected with the subject can concurrent.

University and Higher-Secondary stage, and of trebook. on the appropriate level with sufficient clarity and P is formidable indeed. I have tried my best to ta but still I sincerely feel that suggestions from expe teachers and learned Professors of Philosophy will hharaja Manindra Chandra College, to make this book better; with befitting humility cutta-3. their valuable help.

In preparing this book I have consulted standar on Philosophy of Religion, which are rarely available I do not lay any claim to originality, but have simply to make it comprehensive within a small compas called a 'Handbook', for it has been intended to ser' constant companion to Honours students.

I owe deep gratitude to my revered teachers the late ofessor S. P. Biswas, Head of the Department of ilosophy of the Scottish Church College and the late ofessor Pravas Jivan Chowdhury, Head of the department Philosophy of the Presidency College, Calcutta for their authors are available, but it appears there is hard luable suggestions. I acknowledge gratefully the inspira-Hin received from my father, Sri M. M. Ghosh and my Course (both two-year and three-year). Naturally, stickers Dr. S. C. Chatterjee, Dr. S. K. Das and Dr. A. C. s in writing the book. I am deeply indebted to my Professors Kantimoy Kumar and Bireswar akravarty for their active help in having the book olished. I am also thankful to Professors Nandalal ndu, Satindra Nath Chakravorty, Siva Prasad Sinha, ikari Prasad Banerjee, Satyabrata DasGupta and many ers for their encouragement in different ways. Sincere be vices of my beloved pupils particularly of Sanjib Ghosh easily intelligible to those for whom they are mean Krisna Pada Saha are also acknowledged. My obligathe same time I have also had to include such mateins are also due to my elder brother Sri Sunil Kumar are expected from Honours students. At places osh for the keen interest he has taken in my work. I drawn upon things even from the M, A. syllabusuld fail in my duty if I do not recognise the service justice to my task for the simple reason that the syndered by my wife Sm. Hena Ghosh in reading the proof Honours and Post-graduate studies are in som the book. I am very much helped by Kalu and Daku cause I could find time because of their silent support. The two-fold problem of making the subject hould also thank Sri Nepal Basak, Proprietor of the comprehension, especially to freshers from thishine Press for having taken special interest in printing

Subodh Ghosh

uary 10th, 1963.

CONTENTS

| | | Page |
|---------|---|----------|
| Inti | coduction Valor (| Sal S |
| Chapte | 1100 | 10-17 |
| | The Nature of Religion, Definitions of Religion. | 10-17 |
| (ii) | The Nature of Religion | 1= |
| | Definitions of Religion. | 15 |
| Chapte | 1 11 | 18-37 |
| | ations: | Cap as |
| (1) | Religion and Science, (ii) Religion | 1.00 |
| | and Philosophy, (iii) Religion and | |
| | Art, (iv) Religion and Morality, | |
| | (v) Religion, Science and Philosophy, | |
| Chapte | (vi) Natural and Revealed Religion. | |
| | 44 | 38-63 |
| (i) | theories of the origin of Religion : Anthropological, (a) Magic and | |
| (-) | Religion, (ii) Psychical, (iii) Historical, | |
| | (a) History of Man and History of | |
| | Religion. | |
| Chapte | | 64-81 |
| (i) | Objections to the Theology or | 04-01 |
| | Scientific treatment of Religion, | |
| | (ii) Necessity of Religion, (iii) Problem | |
| | and scope of Philosophy of Religion, | |
| | Relation: (iv) Philosophy of Religion, | |
| | and Theology (v) Philosophy of | |
| | Religion and Metaphysics, | |
| -11 | (ai) Theology, Science of Religion | |
| | and Comparative Religion | |
| | (vii) Philosophy of Religion and | |
| 05-1-6 | Psychology of Religion. | shepri's |
| Chapte | | 82-102 |
| (i) | The theory of knowledge and the | |
| | Metaphysics of Reality and their | |
| | bearing on Religion, (ii) Religion and | |
| ON FIRM | Problem of Knowledge,(iii)Religion: | |
| | | |

Chapter V IX

Subjective or Objective, (iv) Religious consciousness: Its cognitive, emotivolitional elements. onal and (v) Faith and Reason (vi) Mysticism.

Chapter VI

Grounds of belief in God:

(i) Ontological, (ii) Cosmological,

(iii) Teleological, (iv) Moral.

Chapter VII

(i) God and the world: Deism. Pantheism and Theism, (ii) God and the Absolute. The (iii) Attributes of God.

Chapter VIII

(i) Religion and the ultimate Reality, (ii) Pessimism and the problem of evil, (a) Pessimism, (iii) Theories of evil, (a) Problem of evil: World, Evil and God, (iv) Objectivity of values and God as their ground, (v) Freedom and Sin, (vi) omnipotence of God and Freedom of Human will.

Chapter IX

Anti-Theistic Theories of Religion:

(i) Positivismy (ii) Agnosticism,

(iii) Positivism and Agnosticism,

(iv) Freud's theory: "Religion is wish-fulfilment", nothing but

(v) Naturalism.

Chapter X

(i) Immortality of the soul,

(ii) Grounds for belief in soul's Immortality, (iii) Necessity of belief in the Immortality of Soul for man's religious life.

Bibliography

HANDBOOK OF THE PHILOSOPHY OF RELIGION

103-12

CHAPTER I

THE PHILOSOPHY OF RELIGION

T29-15

INTRODUCTION

Religion is one of the most important aspects of human life. In some form or other it functions in every society, its symbols and activities exist through the whole length and 157-17 breadth of the world. It is something more complex and diverse than it is difficult to describe, still its essential traits may be indicated. Firstly, it should be noted that the motives and the driving forces in religion are the basic human wants and desires-viz., survival, growth, well-being, self-realisation etc. Secondly, and more distinctively, religion involves belief in a supreme power or powers on whom human beings depend for their well-being. Thirdly, religion involves rituals which are believed to be ways of winning the favour of gods or God. Finally, it should be noted that 178-1 religion like all other major human activities, assumes a social and institutional form.

Such a rich and varied aspect of human life may be approached in different ways. Firstly, there is the historical pproach, dealing with the origin and growth of religion. secondly, there is the psychological approach dealing with 194-2he mental or emotional basis of religion. And a third pproach to religion is sociological, which deals with religion s a social institution. All the three of these approaches

re necessary for a full understanding of religion.

Yet there remains another approach to religion, which sometimes called "the philosophy of religion".

(V

a religious person or group entertains; or it may refer the critical examination of these beliefs. Here 'Philosop' of Religion" will be used in the latter sense.

Various aspects of religion are materials for philosophic reflection; but the one aspect of religion that is of cruc importance is the idea of God. It is on this issue that most severe and fundamental conflicts have occurred in field of theology and in the philosophy of religion.

Some conceive of God as a transcendent, supernatul being. And this supernatural being is also believed to b personal God. In the great monotheistic religions, central. This view is usually called Theism. God is the creator and the sustainer of the world. are, however, differences among the theists. God. According to them, as with James, God is all-gberal theists. but not all-powerful. What, one may ask, is the basis a belief in the theistic God, be he infinite or finite?

method of authority has sometimes been relied upon. is more than one authority, and different authorities confut to actual religious experience. Christians have their Bible, Jews their Talmud, Hindus the But there are others, for whom God is not a separate Upanisads and Gita, Mohammedans their Koran, and pernatural being but is, "Reality" in its complete unity. question is which should be taken as the authoritarians; even graver difficulty confronts the authoritarians; even graver difficulty confronts the authoritarians; even graver difficulty confronts the authoritarians; question is which should be taken as the authority? should one accept authority? Especially those who ace in the scheme of things. philosophically inclined, tend to distrust authority, they are committed to thinking for themselves reluctant to forego independence of judgment. A second means of determining the truth of theism

een through the "proofs" of the existence of God. These different meanings. Either, it may refer to the beliefs white that the cosmological argument which hile this in turn is identified with God, (2) The teleological rgument which affirms that the designful structure and ctivities of nature prove the existence of supreme designer,

The ontological argument, which affirms that the idea perfection that is attributed to God implies His existence, nce a being that possessed all the elements of perfection ut lacked existence would not be perfect.

A third way of determining the truth of theism has been trough moral and practical considerations. Kant and James e important representatives of this approach. According Kant, man must act in accordance with moral law; there-Judaism, Christianity,—the idea of the supernatural Godre he must be free to do so. Faith in freedom, therefore, is In the necessary correlate of the existence of a moral law. Accor-Thing to James, the practical argument for God's existence Some tises from the possibility of choice between two alternative absolute theists, who maintain that God is all-knowing, onceptions that are equally logical. Kant's and James' good, and all-powerful. Others advocate belief in a fipproach to religion has appealed to many, especially to

Recently, a fourth way of determining the truth of reism has been suggested. Freshblood infused into the To validate belief in a supernatural, personal God, tidy, gives a clear account of this approach. According to

si Mystics usually emphasize the oneness of all things and and e union of the finite self with the infinite God. In the vstic-vision there are not two things-God and the

individual, but one; the finite individual is mingled with Divine. Yet mystical pantheism on the whole tends to ctributes, such as thought and extension. But Spinoza's templation. God is absolutely good, and there can evil in His world. What seems evil is only an illum om all the vicissitudes of finite human life. appearance in the deluded mortal mind. Evil is mere negation and lies entirely outside the knowledge of It (evil) has existence only in the sphere of time.

Mystics are convinced that in their mystical experience as giving direct knowledge of supernatural Reality, still others interpret it as an expression abnormal pathological state.

of such a quest. In this respect Spinoza is uniquely terms Substance, Nature and God to denote the. reality. God, Nature, Universe, or Substance is

that God is all, rather than that all is God. For the my perlative God is something different from the theist's God. material objects in space, as well as events in time are depinoza's God, for example, is not the creator of the world. tive. The mystical vision leaves behind perceptual object did not design or make the world; He is the world. "The soul to find God must go out from all things, ande is the immanent cause of the world. He has no aims or things must be to it as if they existed not". Finally, sires to attain. Good, evil, beauty are merely human and ugliness do not come within the range of mystical alues and not the characteristics of God. He who becomes bene with God's infinite and eternal nature attains freedom

There is still a third view of religion and of its basic elief in God. This view insists that religion should be oncerned neither with belief in a supernatural God nor ith belief related to alleged perfection of reality as a experibole. The claim is that religion should limit itself to they have direct contact and union with Divine Realityuman hopes in the context of natural existence; should that this Divine Reality or God is all. This claim, howe word "God" be retained, it should be applied to some cannot be so easily settled. Some regard the mysteal phase of human experience, such as the hope for a detter world, the aspiration for a happier society, the ideal being; others consider it as a union with an all inclif a nobler individual life. This philosophy of religion, orhich is sometimes called the naturalistic-humanistic view f religion starts with the basic belief that it is only through zience that questions of fact can be determined. Durkheim Sometimes, rationalistic philosophers are led to the lys, 'That which science refuses to grant to religion is not theistic belief. Most rationalists take the function of Ps right to exist". Though there are many types of naturasophy to be "the quest for the world's unity". The for stic-humanistic philosophies of religion, they all agree in that "God is all and all is God" seems to be the supreme le denial of supernaturalistic God; they differ only in their

sibecific formulation of religion and their idea of God. cant. Spinoza has a mystical aspect, but for the presen Ludwig Feuerbach gave a naturalistic interpretation of are primarily concerned with his more rigorous, rational-ligion by emphasizing the strictly human or psychological philosophy and its bearing on religion. Spinoza uses pect of religion. For him, religion is man's earliest and ultil direct form of self-knowledge. According to him, 'conthe iousness of God is self-consciousness; knowledge of God inclusive unity. He is self-caused, self-sufficient, self-del self-knowledge'. Freud gives a psychiatric description of dent, infinite and eternal. God or the all-inclusive realigion. For the child, Freud argues, the mother is the is not a mere undifferentiated unity. God has cer'st "love-object", she was the first to satisfy its hunger. And God, for Freud, is exalted Father.

Santayana and Dewey have given interpretations religion more strictly in terms of ideal human aspiral For Santayana, Science and Religion have different f tions. For Santayana religion is poetry or mythol. According to Santayana, "God" is not the name

perspective that gives direction to life.

Naturalistic-humanistic forms of religion lack the theism does for the final triumph of man's deep Whether naturalistic forms of religion will ever a significant factor in our civilization has yet determined.

The central problem of religion is the nature and tence of God. Most of the readings on religion are it has its vital relation to human destiny. The relation becomes obvious in considering the problem of evil and hope of immortality.

Let us first consider the problem of evil. That the evil in our world, pain, suffering, defeat, injustice, and it table death, - hardly demands argument. Even should illusion. The theological issue that has been a source endless controversy through the experimental source of endless controversy through the experimental source of the experimental s endless controversy through the ages is: How can

But the mother is soon superseded by the stronger fat reconcile the existence of evil with a God that is perfect in

The usual answer to this question has been that evil is in some sense less real than good is and that evil is ultimately a means for the fruition of good. Some, for example, consider evil as necessary to "the good of the whole." There are many variations of this view : evil as good "in disguise," evil as "something torn out of its context", evil as transcendent, super-naturalistic being but rather the polillusory". Others think of evil as a means for the growth symbol for human ideals of truth, beauty and goodness and strengthening of character. Hardship, sorrow, defeat Dewey, like Santayana, feels the necesssity of givin have, it is claimed, their salutary effects. They are the naturalistic account of religion which will preserve means for "soul-making." Still others justify 'evil' as somethe validity of science and the ideal values of relighting that heightens the danger and excitement of life, According to Dewey, the religious attitude signifies without evil life would be insipid; there would be no general attitude that guides our action, a fundami drama, no high tragedy of existence. All these theories in some way consider evil as a means for good.

Sheldon says that the existence of evil and perfection of traditions and symbolism of the older forms of reli God are not contradictory. 'Evil', for Sheldon, is real and They also fail to give the same degree of guaranti he is not concerned with the question as to why evil is des permitted. Sheldon's interest is not primarily a negative bet one. As he puts it, "we have only a negative task, to show that the contradiction alleged is not necessary". 'Evil' being actual need not imply any lack of perfection in the

Divine nature.

Yet there are philosophers who reject Sheldon's formulation of the problem. William James and contemporary belief in personal God, is not an isolated, abstract problem by claiming that God is all good but not all it has its vital relationships and the problem by claiming that God is all good but not all it has its vital relationships. powerful. Brightman finds God's limitation in His own internal constitution, while Hartshorne finds it in the powers of His creatures, who try to thwart His purposes. Dewey takes a more radical step. He limits the problem of evil to practical action. As he puts it: "The position of a natural intelligence is that there exists a mixture of if at all, through continued co-operative effort". by the presence of evil.

PHILOSOPHY OF RELIGION

disaster can destroy man.

weightiest arguments for immortality. Starting with conducive to a worthy life. premise that conservation of spiritual values involves good enough to conserve the human individual argues that immortality is not something assured, great Hindu materialist Carvaka expressed this "There is no other world, death is the end of all."

to God or to a supreme ideal unifies and therefore integrate eligion Vol. I, pp. 1, 2, 3 & 13). conflicting desires The religious experience called "Salvation

the good which is indicated by ideal ends, must take plais primarily this process of unification of the self in the light The of some inclusive and worthy object. Another function of is no logical implication that God's power will be limit religion is to idealize and sanctify morals or customs. Religion sanctifies birth and death, marriage and celibacy, Now, hope of immortality is also vitally related to cosmic support to human conjections. It is the function of lending cosmic support to human aspirations. Life is full of inscrutabelief in God and is a central dogma of the Christi ble evils and crushing tragedies that many find it almost religion. Of all evils, death is the supreme evil; for impossible to face without belief in a power that will brings individual life to final, inevitable shipwreck. Religultimately bring triumph. Passively hoping that good must with its ultimate optimism holds to the faith that no fi triumph over evil, human beings have failed to apply their intelligence to strengthen the good. Religion, to be Mackintosh, a great theologian, presents some of satisfactory, must be intellectually acceptable and morally

When all is said and done, we can do no better than conservation of persons, he first argues that mind is indepelose the "Introduction" with the time-honoured, almost dent of body. And if mind is independent of body, iclassical, definition of Religion placed on record in the plausible that it may exist and act when set free from teighties of the last century by James Martineau in his body at death. Mind for Mackintosh is an agent and "Study Of Religion": "Understanding by 'Religion' belief in a mere phenomenon. He finds assurance for immortan Ever living God, that is, a Divine Mind and Will ruling in the belief in God, that is, in a Power great enough the Universe and holding Moral relations with mankind", insphe takes it finally to mean the believer's worship of Supreme of bodily death. Hocking, a leading contemporary ideal Mind and Will, directing the universe and holding moral trelations with human life". Coupled with this as 'its conditional on the type of life we live. Centuries ago tessence' is the happy discovery that "in the soul of Religion, vie the apprehension of truth and the enthusiasm of devotion Inseparably blend." Viewed thus Religion appears as "at once a mode of thought and a mode of feeling"-the quesquite clear that one's belief in immortality is primation of priority of the one in relation to the other being determined by one's metaphysics and theory of evidence. It is immaterial, "whether you trust first Religion is not merely a matter of intellectual belief merge as its postulate; or whether, having intellectually is a practical thing. Spinoza, Santayana and Dewey, udged that He is there, you surrender yourself to the awe different ways, emphasize the practical aspect of religiond love of that infinite presence. These intense affections, There are three fundamental functions of religion. One worship It is only our artificial analysis that separates function is the integration of the individual life. An individual as Ismandal and I dual, as James defined him, "is a fighter for ends". Devotion to the two, and motion a religion (A Study Of

THE NATURE OF RELIGIO

will and heart".

It is very difficult to discover a satisfactory definition religion. A definition should include all the varieties religion and should indicate that the relation between and God includes all the aspects of human nature. Mos the definitions err by being too narrow or by emphasi one aspect of a man's nature at the expense of other asp Martineau defines religion as "a belief in an ever-living that is, a Divine Mind and Will ruling the universe holding moral relations with mankind." This definition be suitably applied only to the higher forms of relig Perhaps, a more comprehensive definition is that religion "a worship of higher powers from a sense of need." defines religion as "man's belief in a Being or Be mightier than himself but not indifferent to his sentim and actions, with the feelings and practices follow from such a belief." Sabatier lays great stress u the sense of need in which religion begins. He points ment. External things are always acting upon us and the active and the passive. We have constantly ourselves to the environment which is playing upon

because the active and the passive are not in harmony with each other, they have to be brought into harmony

We are often impressed by the magnitude and overwhelming forces of the world. We feel that we are under the "Religion is man's total attitude of response to a qual contrast of forces, which we ourselves cannot regulate. or spirit in the universe which evokes his reverence becau Every new discovery in science seems to add another to the it is felt at once to transcend his own finite nature and! physical forces in the universe and the multitude of them to be akin to him at the same time to be supremely real produces in us a sense of our own insignificance. When any precious. It is beyond his grasp but not beyond his real great disaster takes place (e.g. an earthquake), we are oppreand nothing is felt to be so worth reaching and he can g ssed by a sense, of our weakness. At the sametime we do not it no lesser name than the Divine. To this divine qual feel inclined simply to submit to forces that are in the exterin life, religion is the natural and necessary reaction of mi nal world. We are conscious of our active powers as well as the powers which are working upon us. We wish to come to some kind of agreement with the forces of the universe which are working round about us and upon us. We wish to reach the faith that behind these forces there is a Being with whom it is possible to come into harmonious relationship. We try to believe that behind the immensity of the universe there is a God, between whom and us certain relations may be established.

> In accordance with this idea, religion has been defined as the prolongation of the natural instinct of self-preservation. We may define religion as an endeavour to secure the conservation of socially recognised values. Another definition of religion is "what a man does with his solitariness" (White head).

Psychology teaches us that a human being may be considered under three aspects of knowing, feeling and willing. We shall, therefore, expect to find that religion will satisfy a man in each of these three aspects. And we shall consider that religion to be the highest will satisfy a man most that all our life-experiences involve a double kind of mo completely. The best religion will be one in which we find it possible to believe in a God, more or less like ourselves and strive to react upon them. Our whole life is a mixture according to the teaching of which nature is the expression to adl of a Divine mind, some what similar to our minds and of a

Divine heart which is in sympathy with our aspirations an a Divine will which expresses an ideal towards which ou will may aspire.

Martineau's definition of Religion is comprehensit enough to include all these aspects and therefore may taken as a description of the highest ideal of religion. Flint says religion belongs exclusively to no one part of t soul, but embraces the whole mind and the whole man. seat is the concrete human nature and its circumference the limit of all energies and capacities of that ideal-re being.

At its lowest, it is something made up of intellect, tion and practical obedience in it. At its best, it show include all the highest exercises of reason, all the purest al deepest emotions and affections and the noblest kind of co duct. It responds to its own true nature only in the measure it feels the whole interest of life, satisfies the reverence love of the heart and provides an ideal and law for practic life in all its breadth.

Thus we may see that it is a defect in any religion, emphasises any one element at the expense of the other Hegel, for example, over-emphasises the intellectual element and for him religion becomes a matter of knowledge Another theologian (Schleiermacher) again emphasises emotional side of religion and with Kant, again religion comes almost altogether an affair of the will.

We cannot find adequate satisfaction of our whole wish to be in the universe which will deliver us from sin athan a barren abstraction. temptation, and enable us to strive more earnestly for realisation of the righteousness, which is the character of Go

SOME DEFINITIONS OF RELIGION

Religion, in history, has various meanings, sometimes contradictory, and philosophers have experienced great difficulty in defining its essential character. Secondly, Religion is a growing and dynamic subject and therefore it is very difficult to define it. Yet Religion must have some peculiar characteristics which are universal. In dealing with the varieties of religious experience, we are still dealing with religious experience, something specific and definite. Of course, the attempts to define Religion are many and they more or less seem to contain some element of truth and affet thus a critical appreciation of these definitions may enable us to arrive at the universal and characteristic marks of Religion.

Hegel's definition :

To Hegel Religion is a kind of popular philosophy, it is truth conceived in concrete pictorial forms, while philosophy proper is the same truth stripped of its sensuous pictorial forms and interpreted in terms of pure thought. Religion "is the divine spirit's knowledge of itself through the mediation of the finite spirit." It is thus a form of knowledge, the knowledge of the Absolute Idea involving the ultimate unity of the finite and the Infinite.

It is evident that Hegel's definition of Religion is too much intellectualistic. He emphasises the logical character Thouless says, "Religion is a felt practical relations of the absolute in complete disregard of its conative and with what is believed in as a superhuman being or beings volitional aspect. In Religion however, we not only have be knowledge of God but also try to enter into moral and merely in human beings, because there are defects even Reality whom we believe as our life and the best man that we know. For this reason, the worship Reality, whom we believe as our life and master of our heroes' in this 'heroes' in this respect must give place to the worship destiny. Religion, divested of feeling or devotion or God. Further we are conscious of our own weakness and than a barren abstraction

Schleiermacher's definition :

consists in a feeling of absolute dependence on God valuation of existence. According to him, pure Religion is pure feeling, i.e., feel Hoffding's definition : completely disconnected from thought on the one had and from volition on the other. 'Religion has nothing Religion is equally distinct from morality. of necessity. Religion means complete self-surrend whereas morality implies responsibility dependence on the whole.

PHILOSOPHY OF RELIGION

feeling cannot be so divorced from the idea as to make between human values and the nature of reality. former essential and the latter non-essential. action. They form a whole or unity or one indivisient energy is essentially Religious feeling, the feeling which moment. Religion is essentially the whole man's react

to the ultimate Reality. Feeling has always an objective reference and religious feeling cannot be separated from There are other theologians who try to define Religithis objective reference or intellectual content and a means in terms of feelings. The most important definition of procuring it." Thus in its innermost essence Religion given by Schleiermacher. He says, "the essence of Religis concerned not with the comprehension but with the

15

The core of religion consists in the belief that no do with knowledge; quite apart from it, its nature value perishes out of existence. He defines Religion as be known. "It matters not what conception a Religion" are II Climber of the conservation of values." "The opposite of adheres to, he can still be pious. Ideas and princip that the state of are all foreign (unknown, or of no use) to Religion in different to a real world is infinitely and cruelly Mora indifferent to everything which we call 'human value'. depends entirely on the consciousness of freed in Religion Man's D. I. Religiosity, on the contrary, moves in the opposite sphi implies a faith in the highest difference of pages in the opposite sphi implies a faith in the highest difference of the contrary of pages in the opposite sphi implies a faith in the highest difference of the contrary of pages in the opposite sphi implies a faith in the highest difference of the contrary of implies a faith in the highest value of life, faith in a good self-surren and sympathetic universe which will somehow back him up and freed in his struggle to realize them and to conserve them. Man Religion is thus a warm, intimate, immediate feeling of in his religiosity realizes that his own powers are not suffi-Infinite in the finite, the Eternal in the temporal, a sense cient enough for the task of realizing and conserving human good, that he has not got the complete mastery over the Schleiermacher has done a great service to Religion resources of the universe of which he is but an insignificant rescuing it from barren intellectualism on the one hand person and that he needs help from some one who is more from moralism on the other. Indeed, the essence of Relifthan human power, if his highest values are to be conserved consists in its mystic inwardness, as immediate awarenes and sustained. And this religious faith reaches out to an God. It cannot be denied when he says, "Quantity omnipotent, omniscient Power working for righteousness. knowledge is not quantity of piety." Thus far Schle The essence of his Religion must thus consist in the faith macher was true. It may be pointed out here that that "there shall never be one lost good" and that God's element of feeling in religion can never be mere feel power can fill the heart with an overflooding expansion. In The feeling element must have some ideal content other words, man believes that there is ultimately harmony

Feel Hoffding, however, seems to identify naturally and inevitably developes itself into thought experience with feeling; as he himself says, "Religious

is determined by faith in the conservation of value." The most satisfactory view of the nature of Religion : fact is that Religion is not a mere passive faith in the into account that intimate personal relation super-human being regarded as the source and of all values, which is an essential factor in urge to establish a personal relationship with ultimate reality who is generally regarded as a personal personal principle of conservation but confidence in a no failing friend and guide, behind and beyond the phenom world. In prayer and worship we re-inforce our faith in into fellowship with the friendly power which is the so vith such Reality. and ground of all values. This sense of a 'friendly pres' in the universe never supersedes that sense of mystery accompanying feeling of awe generated by the belief God far transcends us in power and goodness.

PHILOSOPHY OF RELIGION

The fore-going discussions conclusively prove that servation of values that already exists. It is also an expanieither feeling nor activity, nor the intellect alone mental search for new values. The Religious conscious constitutes the true essence of Religion. Against the paris not content merely with maintaining the status quo. ial truth of all the above mentioned definitions we should rational and spiritual beings, "we look before and after bear in mind that religion does not merely occupy a part of pine for what is not." In religious experience the quan nan's nature, but is the reaction of his whole being to the of value is not a fixed quantity. It may increase or it Being whom he regards as superior. Religion involves a decrease. The fact is that Religion consists in the recubject and an object and a relation between the two. truction and transvaluation of life's values. The Relig In the subjective side, it includes all the psychical functions consciousness is purposive and creative and not merely such as feeling, volition and cognition. On the objective sive and contemplative. Hoffding's definition fails to side, it has reference to a trans-subjective Divine Reality. to t further involves a living relation of the subject to that grorans-subjective-objective Reality in worship, fellowship, religind service. Such relation being controlled by a purpose consciousness. In Religion we try to establish namely, the conservation and enhancement of human values, personal relationship by means of worship, prayer, devotored law of the individual, ultimately culminating in utter and Yoga. In Religion there is always the knowl levotional love of the divine Reality for its own sake. of an ultimate reality, and the worshipper feels insati Religious experience is more than a subjective state of consciousness. It points to a trans-subjective immanent piritual principle wherein values coincide with Reality. who is at once the supreme value and the standard inticipation of a present realization. First in source of all values. Religion is not merely faith in an ubstance of things hoped for. But Religion is not to be inticipation of a present realization. Faith is no doubt the dentified with mere faith in a super-sensible Reality as the eat and source of all values, It is also the emotional reaction values and in the possibility of realizing them by entine's whole life so as to bring it into unity and harmony o that ultimate Reality which involves the adjustment of

CHAPTER II

Relations: Religion and Science:

It has been said that Religion and Science are to each other. But this opinion is based upon estimate of the respective functions of Religion and

phenomena and Religion deals with realities phenomena. Therefore, there could be no scientific know of religious matters. This opinion was also held by He Spencer. The popularity of his philosophy (agnosticism arning. largely responsible for the idea that Religion and Philose scient were opposed to each other. The limitations and do without Religion. however, of this philosophy are becoming more recognised and it is now seen that there is no opposition between Religion and Science.

When we consider the history of Religion, see how a certain temporary opposition may are found in Religion. Religious teachers were called bjection. to explain the phenomena of the universe, and by means of, 'Mythology' and Legends. explain things and minds, Mythology has the Religion and therefore, those who abandon seem also to abandon Religion. An opposition beld Science still hang so closely together in their own free thought and Religion thus grew up.

RELIGION AND SCIENCE 19
A similar movement may be noticed during the Middle ges in Europe. The scholastic philosophers spent their whole ime in formulating the dogmas of the Church They received hese dogmas as Authority and did not investigate their oppeasonable grounds. The result was that when the dogmas were separated from their properly religious source, they Scirecame uninteresting and insecure. Men were no longer It is based upon a purely emotional and dogmatic type the dogmatic Religion on the one hand, and on the other, a narrow casons why the dogmas should be accepted as true. They of Science. Such a science would be confined chief ere no longer felt to be appropriate expression of a cur ving faith. They have become out of date and therefore during the 18th and 19th centuries. Kant was responshed Scholastic theological and their acceptance. he Scholastic theologians refused to allow proper investiga-Kant had said that scientific knowledge was confined as declared to be an enemy of D. I. n opposition grew up between Religion and Science.

The opposition was probably made more acute and idical through the influence of Renaissance or revival of The success of new scientific conception filled ne scientists with pride and made them feel that they could

It was not until the influence of a higher conception of ess eligion as a spiritual life, and not as a system of dogmas agan to make itself felt at the time of Reformation that it is the way was open for a reconciliation between Science and have eligion. The form in which Religion is held now-a-days, between Science and Religion. The beginnings of S not one to which Science can have any reasonable

they We see then that though there may be certain narrow Myth ientific positions which make Religion impossible and, on might be said to be the first science; as time went the other hand, a certain narrow type of Religious doctrines was discovered that the Mythologies were not adequinich are incompatible with science, there should not be supply fundamental opposition between Religion and Science. mythith all the differences in their immediate objects, Religion of both.

must depend upon Religion.

is a religious attitude of mind.

to do with what is simply a matter of faith, but there still several points on which science must depend on will bring them into contact with reality. scientist proceeds upon faith in the uniformity lity of nature. He discovers certain natural laws af celigious feeling-factor. every instance of the application of these laws. Similarly, scientists proceed on the assumption rationality and the ultimate unity of the world. of the scientist is to give a rational explanation thing i. e., to find a system into which every phenot nd thereby, becoming 'Dogmatic' The effort of science, however, turns out to be

grounds that their normal relationship will not be he proper explanation of the phenomena with which he deals. opposition but friendly mutual co-operation. Conflict Inless science is willing to rise to the conception of God arise only from abnormal tendencies of one or the others the beginning and end of the world, its explanation will We may point out that if science is to be satisfacto naterialistic categories, but it will soon discover that these In the first place, science itself depends on faith, to beyond sense-phenomena. And in this going beyond,

We see thus that science cannot be complete unless it cal statement. Scientists frequently argue that they lso remember that Religion on the second that they have clear proof of an all statements. have clear proof of anything and that they will have not science. By means of more intuition to do with what is a sixther to do with what is a sixther and the science will have not science. lave a certain amount of contact with the divine. But we nust immediately attempt to put this religious feeling of Even scientists must have trust or faith in their ours into the intellectual or scientific form. Religion gives faculties. They believe that the proper use of their faculties the divine pleasure, but this must be put into some kind Further) f vessel, if this is not to be lost. Science enables us to and rationstruct a proper kind of vessel, in which we may put the

assumes that these laws will hold good universally Further, scientific foundations of Religious truths are cannot, however, prove this, that is, he cannot expecessary if we are to avoid the extravagances of merely He motional Religion. The emotional man who is unrestrained take their uniformity, to a large extent, as a matter of y intellectual considerations, is often in danger of being ourled into absurdities. A great attention to scientific Thelemands will emphasise the necessity of our thought and of vill save Religion from depending merely upon Authority.

must be fitted. This, however, means that the science of course, we must remember that science is more try to connect all the phenomena of the universe with heoretical, whereas religion is primarily practical. But supreme principles which will give rationality to the this should not bring about any opposition. Theory and rebractice are both operations of the human mind and they effort. For it is impossible to think of the ultimate rannot be separated from each other. Moreover, the without thinking of it as a unity capable of giving lattitude of sincerity and honesty which is encouraged by order to the whole. The Scientist, in studying the lacience is in itself practical, and besides this, science often the universe, has brought it into relation with the Supeads to discoveries which are of great value in practical Being. It is in such a Being, that the scientist could

life. Therefore, we cannot say that science is ent theoretical and therefore it should be considered altogether distinct from Religion.

It might also be pointed out that science is object the sense that it takes no account of the personality of scientist, whereas Religion has to do essentially nature to the central personality i e., God. that if it is deeply drained it brings back again. writer in recent years made the following remark in the relative of the universe and reality. It refers to some to the relation between Religion and Science, truth of the spiritual. One is the light-house towards the comprehensive study of human experience.

From these two definitions we find some sailors of the rock and the other is the star in the which it shares one's knowledge in the natural equal to our knowledge of the spiritual world. Science and Religion live forth in perfect and

RELIGION AND PHILOSOPHY

From the crudest beginning of God-idea in the primitive nan down to the modern age of reason and enlightenment, he notion of God has taken various forms. Everywhere nd in every age man has entertained religious beliefs and relation to personality of God. Here again, there is no ractices. It has been said that man is inherently religious. great separation. The personal factor plays a greater t is a faith in God from which all actions flow. The belief in science; then, after it has been admitted, science to, so universal that it is regarded as the religious consciousits ideal only by relating so-called objective occurant ess of man. It is a basic notion that there exists in the The retrorld some superhuman power which demands of man an between science and religion might well be summed tritude of worship. Religion is thus mainly an emotional the following statement made by Bacon—'A little st ttitude towards the supreme reality regarding the value makes a man atheist, whereas a great deal of science f it. Religious experience has its reference to the transcenthe man's thought-to Religion. It is said of philosophi ent. The basis of religion is therefore metaphysical or if the cup is merely tasted, it leads man away from Go hilosophical. It is based on intuitive feeling or direct An ommunion with God.

"Sciento the nature of the universe and reality. It refers to some the truth of the natural world first, as the Religion is the comprehensive study of human experience.

From these two definitions we find some points of wood imilarity between Philosophy and Religion.

Both of them may be said to refer to the ultimate bea eality which is transcendental. It is the business of Religion o find out the real relation between the ultimate Being and he world of finite objects and finite minds. Religion must. n this connection, take the help of philosophy in order to issure us of intellectual apprehension of God.

'Both believe in the capacity of human knowledge. Religion and Philosophy both depend upon faith in the ralidity of human knowledge.

Both are dissatisfied with the phenomenal world and earthly values.

Both of them start from common experience.

Although philosophy and religion have similar objects and ideals, yet there are some points of distinct between the two.

ultimate object is present to human consciousness Now, let us assess the me reverence. In Philosophy the same object object of reflection and finally elevates it to speculative thought, so its attitude is rational

Religion is concerned mainly with the partial mind i.e., the aspect of feeling is prominent here.

That is why absolute reality is concrete in of religion which is based on feeling and volition. philosophy absolute reality is abstract as it is base intimate.

In philosophy we are to understand reality Religion we are to realise reality.

Religion is however much richer in content philosophy, for philosophy the ultimate Reality universe has value only as satisfying theoretical or inte tual demand. Religion, on the other hand, consider addition to this, practical effects of our belief in Therefore philosophy is theoretical or speculative Religion is practical.

Philosophy satisfies the intellectual hunger but Reli satisfies the emotional anxieties.

Philosophy springs from the inquisitiveness of hull being to solve the mystery of the universe. Religion

Religious faith springs from the pressure of needs.

Lastly Religion is more intimately connected with reality than philosophy because it is based on intuitive and In scope, philosophy is wider because it deals immediate knowledge and penetrates into the heart of reality and the universe at large but Religion deals of reasoning which is so useful in philosophy gives place to with the supreme reality. So Religion is narrower in so and is completed in the power of intuition, which plans They differ in regard to attitude. In religion such a large part in religion.

Now, let us assess the merits of our discussions. Though immediate way as the object of devotion, feeling they differ in certain respects, yet both philosophy and becomes Religion have common object and common content. a for Historically speaking, Religion is the emotional attitude towards God. Therefore, it is mainly based on feeling. But Philosophy is concerned with the comprehence cannot by itself be the measure of knowledge of knowledge, i.e. philosophical experience includes all God. Reason must play a prominent part, because without psychical factors of thinking, feeling and willing the intellectual interpretation of God, religion cannot fulfil its aspecideal. So religion requires to be dependent on philosophy. But, on the contrary, "in the explanation of Religion, the philosophy may be said to be explaining itself." Therefore, B the relation between philosophy and religion is very

RELIGION AND ART

If we take the view that truth, beauty and goodness at bottom one and the same, and if we also hold that Relig is to construct beautiful forms and so to help us to stand the spirit which is behind all physical beauty. the beauty of world it leads us to a consciousness of 6 who is the source of all beauty that is in the world.

through its contemplation or imagination must be service to Religion. We should not, however, reason in religious matters. If we take a broader viet of course, in the religious sense). reason, we shall see that it cannot be antagonistic the other. All that is necessary to say is that imagin with morality than has art. plays a great part in the development of Religion Religion, however, de reason does.

walks of life by means of symbols and these symbols churches, poetic form of expressions and so onserved the purpose of making religious ideas more

In the contradiction of these material images and symbolic expressions, Art has played a very large part.

It will, however, be a great mistake to substitute art for religion or to lay such stress upon the beautiful symbol as it is impossible to pass beyond it. If the Artistic symbol, the idol, the temple or the church is too elaborate, there is a danger consists in taking up the proper attitude to this ultiplead the thoughts of the worshippers upwards towards. Art. Art is specially connected with beauty; the aim of tion between Art and Religion which prevent on about dentification of the two.

In the first place, the ideals of art are beautiful objects which yield immediate satisfaction, whereas the ideals of Religion are regarded as having supreme and ultimate worth, Art is also of use in helping us to develop our facult even though their immediate satisfactions may not be so investigation and it is often argued that it is by mean great. The objects of artistic satisfaction do not point so poetic and artistic imagination that we come into clockearly beyond themselves to the infinite and eternal Being contact with the ultimate beauty. Therefore, Art, as do the objects of Religious consciousness. While the of two (Art and Religion) lead from the sensible to the superthin sensible world, Religion brings with it the sense of a imagination as opposed to Reason; or as taking the plat personal relationship with things unseen, which Art does not

Secondly, Art as we have seen, depends largely upon the Religion is the latter will be an ally of the formaginative faculty. This means that its material is composed Religion is the latter will be an ally of the formaginative faculty. This means that its material is composed to the latter will be an ally of the formaginative faculty. Religion is the outgoing of our whole soul towards God in great part of dream-fancies etc. For an artist, the reality we should not all we should not place anyone of our faculties in rivalry indifference. Religion has necessarily a closer connection

Religion, however, demands that we should deal with We may notice what service Religion has rendered wise they cease to be the ideas of Religion Religion involves through its history. Religion has render wise they cease to be the ideas of Religion. Religion involves walks of life by many. Religion has kept itself in worship, and we cannot worship truly what is merely the frequently been the products of Art. They have taken hands. We can worship only what is above us what created form of images of the divine, the ornaments in temple us and not by us. At the sametime, it must be recognised

29

in this attempt.

RELIGION AND MORALITY

by a group of thought and action, specifical life beyond us. by a group, that gives the individual a cosmic fragrant of morality as held by Locke. Descartes and Paley but

and what there is of each seems almost identical with love where morality has been transformed into Religion.

Other. When distinct other. When distinct moral rules do make their appear they always enter the cultural scene in the form of

commandments. A prime example of this is the early that the highest art in this respect must come very near Hebraic religion, which is centred in the law of Moses. religion. The highest art is not merely fantastic or artificate The whole of the Ten Commandments is presented as the but it tries to grasp in picture or stature or poem, the Commandment of God, spoken through Moses. Historically, highest truth of things. The artists who have won immo there has been a very close connection between Religion fame are those who had, to a considerable extent, succee and Morality, for it is likely that religious customs were recognised as such by men before moral customs were distinguished from them and in this way morality may be said to have developed from Religion. According to Descartes, Locke and Paley, it is Religion that makes Morality.

Morality implies a certain metaphysical outlook, at least a belief in the existence of individual selves who are in some Religion and Morality are usually recognised not sense the doers of their own actions. For most men, this among the most influential forces of social control but outlook is provided by their religion. Religion gives among the most effective guides of human behaviour, objectivity to moral values. Morality is that side of life Flint has defined Religion as "man's belief in a being which is popularly and rightly regarded as nearest to being midbeings mightier than himself and inaccessible to his set Religion. It (M) culminates in Religion and Religion finds but not in 100. but not indifferent to his sentiments and actions, with its practical expression in morality. Moral life may be feelings and feelings and practices which flow from such belief, described as the renunciation of the private or exclusive modern times Fromm defines religion in another way, self and the identification of our life with an ever widening says, "Religion."

orientation and an object of devotion". The term 'Mor of morality as held by Locke, Descartes and Paley but is sometimes to be devotion. The term 'Mor of morality is the source of religion. They say that morality is sometimes taken for those rules of behaviour which morality is the source of religion. They say that morality admitted at large in a moral providence or God who will admitted at large in a community. It (M) may be described leads on to the belief in a moral providence or God who will as that solution of the as that solution of the contradiction between man's this belief is the basis of religion. Whatever may be the and lower nature which is accomplished by the transfer this belief is the basis of religion. Whatever may be the tion of the lower into the l tion of the lower into the organ or expression of the Now, if we follow the transition of the Now, if we follow the organ or expression of the Now, if we follow the transition of the Now, if we follow the Now, if w Now, if we follow the history of human develop religion nor Religion precedes morality but both are we shall find that historically religion and morality interdependent. Spinoza also in his "Ethica" found the been Siamese twins, so to speak. At the primitive level highest level of morality in 'the intellectual love of God', a course, ethics and religion are not clearly distinguishove where morality has been transformed into Religion.

It is rightly demanded that the religious man should be a

while religion reacts upon morality and inspires and ele ntimate. it. Belief in God and immortality is common to more and religion.

peace.

to the supernatural were excluded from it.

in as much as it includes all other values, the Beautiful, o morality and again morality is necessary to religion. the True as well as the Good.

Morality implies progress towards the Infinite religion implies progress within the Infinite.

ence than morality. This is the difference that as 'Morality touched by emotion".

sphere of necessity.

Neitzsche said, "Religion has nothing to do with moral ustoms or a sterile making of rules. Modern western thinkers have more and more freque constructed systems of ethics that have little or nothing

do with religion. Some of them would say that religion has morally good man. Moral values are likewise relihampered morality by hitching goodness and God up values; and if morality appears to be a part of relitogether, and trying to make human goodness depend upon religion, in turn, comes to be judged by an ethical livine commandment. The tendency of modern civilization Morality reacts upon religion and refines and purificas been to make the relation of religion to morality less

Whatever distinctions we draw between morality and eligion, we must not ignore their deeper unity. They are However closely religion and morality are connectages of the developing spiritual life of man who moves there are certain well defined differences between the pward to his divine goal. We can regard morality and Religion has its centre in God, while Morality has its celigion as respectively a lower and a higher level of human in man. Morality lives in the arena of human effor experience. The lower leading up to the higher; and only conflict is its field of battle. But religion is victory when we consciously rise to the higher, can we discern the ull significance of the lower. The problems raised by It is conceivable that there may be a purely human thics find their solution in Religion. Both religion and morality which contains no reference to the supernation or ality are concerned with the Absolute Good. Moral but religion would be supernational aspect of religious life and finds its (M) but religion would lose its essential nature, if all refer if is a temporal aspect of religious life and finds its (M) to the superparture. t is a phase of the spiritual life which points beyond itself. deals with goodness while religion is more comprehensial owever important a part this may be. Religion is necessary

Again, there is also a close connection between the cience of morality on Ethics and Science of Religion or Theology. Ethics when attempting to explain the grounds Religion is more characteristically an emotional expf moral consciousness rises into Theology: and Theology to than moral: 'n giving us the grounds of our belief in the existence and expressed by Matthew Arnold's famous definition of religion, and ethics need each other. Religion, both in its eligion and ethics need each other. Religion, both in its Lastly, morality depends entirely upon the conscious religion or the status quo. of freedom; religion, on the contrary, moves in the opposition, on the contrary, moves in the opposition, on the other side, needs the vision and power religion orings, lest it becomes simply a critique of manners and

So, from the above discussion it follows that Religion Morality are partners in the spiritual enterprise Moral and religious ideas seem to interpenetrate (R and M), rests on a fragmentary and superficial conce of human nature.

PHILOSOPHY OF RELIGION

sophy are the intellectual pursuits of truth. philosophy lead us to think in a certain way

Science, by an intellectual attempt, tries to the super-sensuous experience of the reality. tries to attain certain forms of the of the super-sensible reality and to live in conformity he nature and origin of religion. it. It affects and transforms the whole of our makes us third. makes us think, feel and will in some specified way.

It is essentially based on the experience of the sensible reality beyond the visible world. It const the training of the body and mind so as to realise the sensuous in our life and in the world. Moral purific devout meditation, renunciation are the religious life.

The super-sensuous reality is regarded by religion as a personal Being in whom the highest qualities of truth. goodness and beauty are realised, who is the Creator of this world and by whom the world is maintained and destroyed attempt to divide them and to oppose the one to the which purify the Divine in the world is maintained and destroyed (R and M) restant the world is maintained and destroyed which purify the Divine in the world is maintained and destroyed them. our unity with God.

The need of psychology is felt when the question of the origin of religion is brought forward: What were the notives which prompted man to be religious? What were the feelings, impulses and ideas that brought forward this state of mind?

Man, civilized or uncivilized, as Goethe said, is moved RELIGION, SCIENCE AND PHILOSOPHY by hunger and by love. The study of these abiding desires and needs, promises to help us, understand the necessity of Religion is a mode of life, while both Science and eligion in life and in its growth. The psychic processes are Scient resent in the primitive man also and impel him to express and nimself in religious acts. In every form of religion man certain things. But religion consists in following a eeks to establish a relationship between himself and the igher powers. The impulse to form the relationship with know he higher powers is a felt-need. This need signifies the physical world and rationalizes our sense-experiences noompleteness in a subject which experiences it. If there physical world and rationalizes our sense-experiences noompleteness in the subject or it. physical world. Philosophy on the other hand, to vas nothing lacking, no incompleteness in the subject or if know realists the philosophy on the other hand, in the were kept ignorant of his defects, then the motives know reality through intellectual attempt and it ration is were kept ignorant of his defects, then the motives the super some would not be present in either of But to which lead to religion would not be present in either of super-set hem. So, the study of the mental factors like motive, experiences. It tries to attain and maintain the experience are necessarily implied in the explanation of the super-second tries to attain and maintain the experience and origin of religion.

religious state of mind "be reached by reflection upol we may draw distinction between the two, but such order of the physical and moral world, it is called No distinction should not be an absolute separation. Religion" if it arises without conscious elaboration History. God must continue to reveal Himself. each other.

The distinction between Natural Religion and the Re Religion was a favourite theme for the Theologians 18th Century. They failed, however, to give a proper to Revealed Religion and laid exclusive emphasis Natural Religion. Revealed Religion was looked upon Secondly, Revealed Religion was regarded simply Religion. Moreover, the life and the teachings of the anticipation of Natural Religion. This is the position Lessing, who says, "Revelation gives nothing to the

race: only it has given and still gives certain dogmas and make-beliefs." The 18th century writers were wrong in giving an insignificant place to Revealed Religion which is NATURAL AND REVEALED RELIGION not to be regarded as simply a collection or anticipation of The distinction between Natural and Revealed Religion. We are, indeed, meant to use our own faculties is, to a certain extent, the same as the distinction between the distinction between the latter of the out own raculties. Natural and Supernatural Religion. Martineau says, Igion comes to the help of this faculty. At the same time

In the first place, there is a distinction as regards the thought, and is assigned to immediate communication of the existence and Nature of Colline as regards the the Divine Spirit to the human, it is called Superior two different ways, which may be decided approached Religion. We may admit that revelation is necessary of faith and the way of reason. These way Religions. We cannot be content with a God, the embodiment respectively in the discipline of B merely the creation of our imagination or the embodiment respectively in the discipline of Revealed Neither can we read Date of Revealed Theology and Natural or Rational Theology Neither can we reach Religious faith merely by the subjective activity. The source of Natural Polician is of our faculty of reasoning. If we are unbelieving, we human reasoning, whereas the source of Revealed Balisian the divine help in order that we may get deliverance is Divine communication which is often preserved in records our state of disbelief. A God who does not reveal in scriptural testimony. Secondly, the method of apprecia would not be an adequate God. Nor can we be content tion is somewhat different. In the case of Natural Religion with the revelation which took place at the beginn the organ of appreciation is human understanding, in the case of revealed Religion it is intuitive faith. In Martineau's therefore, admit the necessity of the two forms of R words, "Revealed Religion does not rest on the conscious and we must try to bring them into proper relation elaboration of thought". As for example, we may formulate the idea of God and the idea of Love but revelation naturally supplies facts which will guarantee the validity and reality of these ideas. This factual basis depends either on historical process or on historical life. All these considerations lead us to think that Revealed Religion is as reorientation of Natural Religion. It is Revealed Reve when it is obscured by superstition and erroneous authority and intuitive faith than there is in Natural human interests and criticized, tested and evaluted. must be the criticism of actual religion.

Natural Religion, we must not, on any account, presidistinction more generally it is said to be not so much contrary to by reason and we cannot draw a hard-and-fast line of cannot comprehend. As reason in as much as it deals with what it separation between the two. cannot comprehend. As regards the first point, vizing revelation is contained. revelation is contrary to reason (ref. Lotze), we may that this may load that this may lead us to a dangerous self-contradiction agree to an absolute opposition between reason and retion, philosophy were lived to a dangerous self-contradiction, philosophy were lived to a dangerous self-contradiction and retion, philosophy were lived to a dangerous self-contradiction and retion, philosophy were lived to a dangerous self-contradiction and retion, philosophy were lived to a dangerous self-contradiction and retion and retio tion, philosophy would be impossible. The position reliable its extreme form when the impossible its extreme form when the its extreme form when it is said that the more absurd a slow is, the more true it is. We cannot, however, allow human spirit to be thus divided against itself. If the of reason and revelation are contradictory we should to some kind of umpire to decide between them and decision of this umpire decision of this umpire would itself be supported appeal to reason. Surely, however it is impossible to

founder are usually normative for all succeeding to reason for authority to set reason against revelation. Revealed Religion is thus characterized by its particul Further, such procedure seems to be a reversion of the in its origin than Natural Reigion. But this does ordinary conventional course. As a rule, we are disposed to prevent the ideas and the feelings which it expresses trust in the reasonable and orderly rather than in what is attaining a universal application similar to that of National and irrational. The position that revelation may Religion. Religious faith is regarded as assent to comprehensitions and the propositions and the propositions are leading to that of the proposition are beyond reason is more tenable, but propositions and the proposition are leading to that revelation propositions such as "God exists", "God is one" etc. gives us truths which reason itself could not discover which is a relation of personal trust. All religious propositions are beyond the grasp of human reason but which vet do not propositions of faith and that reason enters the scene scontradict reason. The effect of the above theory will be to means by which faith is communicated, related to divide human reason into the higher and lower and to sav is primary and includes reason. As has been said by April extremely difficult to draw a line of demarcation between that faith is primary but not autonomous, for it put these two kinds of reason. Moreover, if a doctrine were stated and tested by reason. Natural or Rational Reliable indeed altogether beyond the jurisdiction of human reason, Whatever may be the distinction between Revealed What is beyond reason altogether is either nothing to us or distinction so far as to imagine that Natural and Revimpossible unless the truths which it conveys are understood Religion have nothing in common. Excessive emphasis by reason even if they are not discovered by reason. It is take two forms: In the first place revelation may be impossible for us to believe in what we are incapable of be contrary to Natural Religion; in the second place apprehending rationally. Revelation must be supplemented

CHAPTER III

ANTHROPOLOGY

Introduction: One of the main tasks of the philos lopment of religion we cannot explain it. the origin of religion we can use and therefore is the business of Anthropology. (2) achievements.

the above theory and found the origin of religion in reason.

But both of these theories have been thoroughly deliby Anthropological desired by Anthropological desi ded by Anthropological researches on the following ground Cost 1 These theories are very crude and obsolete. The first became religious? Some Anthropologists suggest an unpsychological demand. an unpsychological demand on the human mind. How a being, who had no consciousness of religion in

receive all on a sudden the message from Divine Being? The second makes men religious through reason, but neglects the intuitional and emotional elements in them. There is no evidence of a complete revelation from God at an early stage in human history. There is no evidence ORIGIN OF RELIGION IN THE LIGHT of that mankind began with a philosophical religion which later became corrupted. We shall find it in our discussion of different theories.

Tylor's theory: The first theory that has been accepted of religion is to explain the nature and function of religion to the first state of the fir But without a careful investigation into the origin and time. Primitive men believed that many objects were In the time. Primitive men believed that many objects were diffeinhabited by spiritual beings and they attributed a kind of methods: (1) we can try to discover the origin of religion was on the basis of this animistic view of the world that in society. This demands a knowledge of primitive solution arose, i. e. religion arose as men tried to come to search for its origin in the individual and this is the mitive man was in a sense more spiritual than we are i. e., Psychology. Besides these two methods we must also he regarded a large part of nature as intelligent and subject into account an adequate historical development of relation to the same emotions as we are. But his attitude to worldly For, without it we cannot understand what religion is things was not necessarily religious. He often thought of it does, and what it has done in the wide field of them merely as superior beings to be respected or flattered. Thus it may be true that when for the first time he became Now, let us begin with Anthropology. Anthropology. Anthropology religious, man's view of the world was animistic. But animism religious, man's view of the world was animistic. But animism religious, man's view of the world was animistic. But animism is a comparatively modern science not much hundred years old begin with Anthropology. Anthropology does not explain religion fully. "Animism", says Hoffding, does not explain religion fully. "Animism", says Hoffding, hundred years old begin with Anthropology. hundred years old. Previous to this there were "is the most elementary of human philosophies"; it is a kind theories about the original religion rather than a rudimentary theories about the origin of religion viz: Divine reversion Again religion means man's response (in some way) and human reason. Divine revelation means religion. Again, religion means man's response (in some way) revelation to manking the revelation means religion. revelation to mankind. It is purely an act of God to the supernatural but the supernatural is no part of other view is that of the supernatural of the supernatural of the primitive people so other view is that of the 18th century deists who relationship and to the supernatural out the above theory and to the supernatural out the supernatural out the supernatural out the primitive people so the above theory and to the supernatural out the supernatural out the primitive people so the above theory and to the supernatural out the supernatural out the primitive people so the above theory and the supernatural out the supernatural out the primitive people so the above theory and the supernatural out the supernatural out the primitive people so the above theory and the supernatural out the supernatural out the primitive people so the above theory and the supernatural out the supernatural much of intellectual maturity, to apply the principle of analogy and to project life into the lifeless, is really thinking too much about them.

But the question arises here: was man animistic when

ALL STATE that there is a pre-animistic stage which is something od. Man is dependent on God or sold to be s dead ancestors are dependent on him and he is not bound worship them." Hume maintained, "The first ideas of ligion arose not from a contemplation of the works of ture, but from a concern with regard to the events of life d from the incessant hopes and fears which actuate the man mind."

Totemism-According to W. R. Smith, the origin of ligion lies in the worship of'Totem'. A 'Totem' is a species animal, or plant, or more rarely, a class of inanimate ects to which a social group or clan stands in an imate obligation, an especial relation of kinship—frequenit is thought of as the ancestor of the clan that provides primitive man. It was only in certain cases that he thouse social group with its name. The 'totem' is not exactly of it (Mana) of it (Mana) as divine. Mana is far too complex God but a cognate being and one to be respected. It mysterious The mana is far too complex of worship common to a family or tribe. It is mysterious. Therefore we cannot explain religion by me in object of worship common to a family or tribe. It is of belief in Mana. But tradition had it that ally symbolised in an image. But tradition had it that must not be used for common purposes, nor must it be known as the 'Ghost Theory' was advocated by Herbert some sacramental way. According to Dr. Spencer. According to Spencer, According to Spencer, According to Spencer theory' was advocated by ons, animals were the first of the external objects that According to this theory religion owes came to be worshipped, and totemism was the first origin to ancestors' worship. The ghosts of ancestors m of that worship, and for a long period man continued experiences of them in dreams first arose in the religion one object of worship, namely, the 'totem' or

objects. We can only say that it is one of the many prost recent researches have not sustained the view that tive forms of religion. tive forms of religion. Spencer's theory errs on the sign ere are many peoples of very low culture among whom

by the growth and spread of a single custom; worship inguished representative. He regarded totemism as the however primitive a character, is not the expression st simple and primitive form of religion. His real God

called animalism. Animistic man thought of the indivias a personal being. He (Animistic man) was aware impersonal indefinable mysterious force that localised from time to time in various objects or people. Anthro logists usually called this mysterious force or power 'Ma Mana is an old nomadic all-pervading, supersensuous po or influence that operates in a mysterious way like magic appears in natural objects of a striking character. It is psychical than physical in character, permeating all the but often concentrated in individuals or things that reservoirs of energy on which man can draw for good evil evil. Again, this force or power was a material fact to of belief in Mana or indefinable mysterious force.

"Ghost" theory of Herbert Spencer—Another instinct and undoubtedly ancestors' worship exists. Herbert Spencer, believes to be the most primitive form the 'totem.' religion. But it cannot be maintained that ancestor work But against t is more primitive than the worship of the spirits of natural structures. We can only over-simplicity. The deification of ancestors is far too unknown or at least unrecognizable. row a basis on which to rear the structure of religion is too complex. A new form has recently been given Religion is too complex a phenomenon to be accounted by the growth and spread the structure of replaced A new form has recently been given to this theory by single thought or a single emotion, but the product st simple and primitive form of religion. His real God complex and powerful the complex and powerful thoughts. Dr. Jevons said, "it no

strictly speaking, totemism is not a religion at all.

However, the chief criticism that can be made these thinkers is that they have started from the wron points to the inner aspect of the human mind to appropriate to the inner aspect of the human mind to appropriate to the human mind to appropriate the inner aspect of the inner aspect of the human mind to appropriate the inner aspect of the inner origin of religion but this too is also the half half To class magic lo attempt to explain the origin of religion.

Magic and religion—Anthropologists have often dis the relation between religion and magic. and magic presuppose some kind of force different from us. But these two differ from that this force demands worship and is worthy of Wyn (man's) advantage. Unlike Maria D. H. But the question are Unlike Magic Religion is a unified force in Society is little come Religion is a unified force in Society. powers superior to man which are believed to direct the results he wanted. Thus the "age of Religion", control the course of nature and of human life." Reli

is society; the power he really worships is the p for him, as for Tylor, essentially bound in souls or spirits, society. Totemism appeared to him as the most electrical events. But however true it may be the state of form of religion. But there are large parts of the man be that religion which no envisage its objects in this personal evisage its objects in this personal evisage. which no traces of totemism have been found and that personalism moreover is profoundly characteristic religion in its highest reaches, it by no means follows at religion cannot exist in the absence of such personiation, or that this is the only channel through which some social practice. It is only the theory of 'feel ung Anthropologists has recently challenged Tylor's

To class magic loosely under religion as one of its lower rms, but when the meaning of religion was restricted the manner specified, a definition of magic had to Because framed on lines which would clearly distinguish between two types or attitudes of behaviour have an infe two. A hard and fast line is accordingly drawn by Sir bearing on the problem of the origin of religion, both times Frazer in the later editions between rites and cereand marie and problem of the origin of religion, both times frazer in the later editions between rites and cereand marie and marie and those which it qualitonies which are religious in character and those which, it each contended, must be regarded as magical or non-religious. Magic tries to control that force by mechanical means he object of the ceremonies in both cases, he indicates to there is an element of the same—'to turn the order of natural phenomena to there is an element of secrecy about it. Religion (man's) advantage.

But the question arises: Is religion prior to Magic, is little concerned with social values, it is rather ind prior to Magic to Religion? According to Dr. Jevons, Religion to it. Religion is a unified force in Social values, it is rather indicated to Religion? According to Dr. Jevons, Religion to it. Religion is a unified force in Social values, it is rather indicated to Religion? to it. Religion is mainly concerned with values. May prior to Magic. He said that "the belief in supernatural at self assertive page." But modern research gives us at self assertiveness, but religion is a matter of self so evidence in its favour. Then is Magic prior to Religion? on the part of the individual to the object of visits perhaps the natural view. This view takes the form While magic claims submission by compulsion, at magic was the germ, out of which religion, in course of claims it by rational conviction. Magic is arrogal at magic was the germ, out of which religion, in course of religion is submission. Magic is arrogal at magic was the germ, out of which religion, in course of religion is submission. religion is submissive. These distinctions are true gher springs from the lower. That is a natural tendency two attitudes in their ultimate tendencies and result sher springs from the lower. That is a natural tendency even then Magic and Delinitimate tendencies and result human nature. Frazer says that magic is older than even then Magic and Religion might have a common human nature. Frazer says that magic is older than man's experience of the man's experience of the mysterious forces of the world forced into religious attitude by the failure of magic to Religion", Frazer says, "I understand a conciliate the results he wanted. Thus the "age of Religion", attached.

where been preceded by an Age of Magic." the affinity of magic to science and their common open of religious activity. operation of immutable laws operating mechanically. So Otto's theory is also not free f

that primitive men were forced to a religious attituation of religion. the failure of magic is purely a speculation. It may that magic comes first. But we have little evidently which to base I comes first. which to base definite answer. It is really impossion answer the question whether religion is prior to magic is prior to at the magic is prior to religion. Taking note of the fact the attitudes co-exist in the same society and even in the person, we may be society and even in the person, we may be society and even in the person. person, we may perhaps believe that both these are originated as soon as man became aware of the

Otto's Theory: Prof. Otto in his book "the Holy" offers the Holy" offers a new and unique theory of the religion. He does not see the origin of religion in new activity such as in the see the origin of religion in the see the origin of religion in the see the origin of religion in the see the origin of the see the origin o new activity such as communicating with spirits of or some new ethical attitude such as 'dependence' ding to Prof. Otto, religion is something absolutely a unique experience and demands a quite distinctive of interpretation. It cannot be interpreted in terms

od, the Beautiful, the True, although these may enter the came into existence because men came to realize igious life as secondary factors. Its category of value is the magic he was simply pulling at strings to which noth oly or the numinous which may be mediated through any tivity no sooner as such an activity becomes the vehicle "An age of Religion", he ventures to surmise, "histrument) of this experience, than that activity becomes It is igious. Thus he does not distinguish magic from religion. connection that Frazer elaborates his well-known this sense of Religion magic may also be regarded as a

to Religion. "In so far", he says, "as religion assured According to Otto, the character of the "numen" or world to be directed by conscious agents who may be ity cannot be verbally or conceptually expressed, it can from their from their purpose by persuasion, it stands in fundally be felt. Otto's "numen" is the "wholly Other", that opposition to magic as well as to science, both which falls quite outside the sphere of the usual, the take for granted that the course of nature is determiliar, the intelligible is commensurable with the rest of not by the course of nature is determiliar, the intelligible is commensurable with the rest of not by the passions or caprice of personal beings but r knowledge and experience. But how can we have any operation of it.

But this view is not without defects. It is not true so Otto's theory is also not free from defects. Yet the magic gives place to religion. In most societies and in over brief study of the origin of religion in the light of individuals both individuals both exist together. But Frazer's hypaning and function of religion.



the contribution of mind towards the origin, existen ganisation it also aims at something. development of religion; for, there is a mental unity the impelling force which do: where does our mind entertain the source of it?

In this connection different thinkers hold theories:

Religious instinct theory—According to some man has a religious instinct, by which he religious. But there are some arguments against instincts, but they are very few. Not only traceables in animals too. But religion is complex thing and a heterogeneous product. synthetic organisation of elemental instincts of our being in the pursuit of ideal ends.

Theories of religious faculty—some, account for religion by saying that man has a feey could worship every object of nature. faculty. This is also equally unsatisfactory. religious.

Theory of fear-The most common of our religion. Hume, Robot etc. support Lucretius identified religion with superstition.

Many of the psychological theories ignore mental unity of the human mind and suppose element may function apart from the whole.

ligion has been traced to a special faculty viz. religious ntiment. But neither any kind of sentiment nor any kind THE PSYCHICAL ORIGIN OF RELIGION emotion can solely be responsible for the birth of religious nsciousness. It is not even a mere aggregate or mosaic Here we shall discuss the origin of religion to various psychic elements. It is rather an organised whole psychological point of view and take into our considerity it also its parts. Like any other

underlying all religious experiences. Now, the quest eling in the form of foor is an an eligion. But digion.

Now, to trace the origin of religion we must turn inside th a sympathetic imagination to apprehend and appreciate living movement of our mind. So in the study of ligious consciousness we must observe particularly what aims at. In this respect we shall turn back to the early such a theory. It is true that we have a few simplinge of man in a certain age, men were helpless in the that, unds of powerful elements and they always tried to by ablish a mutual relation with the objects of nature, It is to viously because they felt an all-pervading supernatural and entrit in every object of nature, they found there a reservoir power which man required for the self-preservation of others, own against the forces of destruction around him. So

since But gradually they became more conscious about their to explain our religious experience as a function ligious ideas. According to their reason they began to particular departs particular department of our mind. But Edward opillect only the animate things of nature as the object of there is no such as a lab eight devotion. The basal impulse which we may take into there is no such part of our mind. But Edward lab eir devotion. The basal impulse which we may take into religious count was self-preservation.

However, in the course of evolution these self-interested theory is to hold our emotion of fear as the ultimation of our religion II. To the individual to the this oup. 'Totem' was their God, and they made offerings to ease 'their' totem for the benefit of the tribe. Thus, the ruggle for self-preservation took the form of clan preservaselfish desire, they began to sacrifice their life to life of the community.

thirst for truth.

three parts: (1) feeling, (2) willing and (3) intellect. In the whole of the above discussion of the psychic factors is a something. of desires and actions. Intellect is the capacity for representation of its rituals and dogmas. in the course of our experience.

In actual life, these three elements viz, thinking the Historical development of Religion. and willing, are usually found together. For example to so for the sound together with the sound together with the sound together.

Nevertheless, psychologists differ in their opinions which of these three is the most primitive. Some it is intellect, although this view is abandoned although the view is abandoned merely an extension of the family. Though small, modern educated and civilized people is by no that it is feeling. It seems natural to think of feeling turally reflects this overwhelming tribal consciousness primary element. for interest that it is will, our turally reflects this overwhelming tribal consciousness. primary element; for, it is impossible to think of or to will except on the basis of feeling. We should

them in this order: (1) Feeling (2) Willing and (3) true way of life, and the individual was uplifted a hinking. Religion begins predominantly in feeling. Feeling the deepest and most vivid of our experiences. The cognition of the basal importance of feeling as a factor And consequently a sense of obligation grew experience came to modern theology and philosophy Thus the religious consciousness was developed to religion is an americant and later of Lotze. religious activity man gradually tried to attain the sis of this experience the rituals grow and attain the beauty and truth. They began to feel an unque sis of this experience the rituals grow up and at a later age, a sense of responsibility to God in all matters of Having seen the emotional needs which religion comes explicit, i.e., a doctrine of God approach in the matters of let us again look at those elements in human nature is process is primarily intellectual. Last of all the are most closely associated with religious experiences mes the most abstract and purely intellectual approach the days of Plato, the nature of man has been divide religion-viz; philosophy of religion.

is a sensibility to stimuli. It expresses itself through pir the origin and development of religion we must hold pain etc. Will is a response to these impressions in at religion must always go back to its source in feeling

plan to go for hunting, this is intellect; because who do of division suggested by the historic evolution of to go, this is Will. And we want to go because we ligion itself. There are two critical points in the history feeling of adventurous journey. As Prof. Leuba says ligion itself. There are two critical points in the history unit of conscious ties. The transition from Tribal unit of conscious life is neither thought (intellect the religious consciousness. The transition from Tribal feeling, nor will be at the religion, and the transition from National to feeling, nor will, but all three together in movement an object'. National religion, and the transition from National to an object'.

Tribal Religions.

The "New psychology" of to-day has shown that every compact body. The individual as such tribe is a very compact body. The individual as such governed only by reason, he is to a greater degree its idly enforced system of social customs. Early religions irrational impulses. Some say that it is will, other turally reflects this overwhelming tribal consciousness

P. O. R.-4

The savage does not rise much above material wantnarks a distinct advance of thought for it assumes an his religion remains on the same low plain. foodgetting, marriage, birth, sickness etc.

bodily needs and the idealistic elements in his consciolegards God as an Absolute Spirit. stand in the back-ground. But even now there

world by invol. as brought by the same principle. The most are very evident. The rushing river and the fountain, the waving tree and the howling wind own. By an involuntary anthropomorphism man his environment with wills that he recognises to himself. This tendency of the primitive man to things which impress and attract him in terms known as "Animism."

Animism, however, gradually develops into objects at pleasure just as it is believed that in dreams esh spiritual ideas fades and dies.

We should now pause a mome own spirit quits its body and roams about. Even the of himself is the evidence that he has a fine and moving self. On evidence that he has a fine and use them as their instruments. So, man people world with a host of an instruments. through the material things, in which they dwelling; but who, in themselves, are invisible.

The inwakened consciousness of the superiority of the soul to that underlie his religious customs are those connected ody and of its relative independence. It awakens the onsciousness that in the adored beings their spirit is the Thus, man's spirit is subject to nature and dominate sential thing. It paves the way for spiritualism which

The above discussions should not however lead us to emotional response to the invisible forces of nature appose that the history of Religion is a history of unbroken

world by involuntary projection of his experience be inhabited for a time at least the supposed things. Conscious of power, will, activity in himself and cared about for luck. A feet by a spirit, worshipped as brought be it. I power, will, activity in many deared about for luck. A fetish may be a stock or stone, claw or even a detached bit of a human body, the essential elements of language, the verbal roots, suggest that ue to the presence of a spirit within it. Description is the same principle. The most point is the belief that it has mysterious powers which are first attracted by objects in which movement and and the spirit, there is no organic converse which are nd the spirit, there is no organic connection. The spirit is apriciously present in the object and may desert it when beings possessing powers and manifesting energy has worked. Then it is thrown as the object and may desert it when will lose all efficiency. A fetish is only sacred so long as has worked. Then it is thrown on the scrap-heap of iscarded futilities.

The background of Fetishism is always some well-defined iritism, and fetish worship is an attempt on man's part to ontrol the spirits for his own purposes. It is a deterioraon. It means that man will not recognise that he must Spilepend on higher powers, but he seeks to compel them to Animism regards each spirit to be bound to its object abserve his wishes. Consequently, when the cult of fetish gradually it is believed to be bound to its object ays a predominant part the power of a religion, to evelve gradually it is believed that the spirits are free to quit ays a predominant part the power of a religion to evolve objects at pleasure in the spirits are free to quit ays a predominant part the power of a religion to evolve

We should now pause a moment to consider the claims moving self. On similar grounds it is maintained rimitive religion. The cult of the spirits of ancestors is animated things are animated things are possessed by spirits who dwell it a specific application of Spiritism and presupposes it. It based on the belief in the immortality of soul parts. world with a host of spiritual beings who can be approcestor-worship is not a universal practice. The emphasis based on the belief in the immortality of soul. Besides, ancestor-worship is more on the aspect of tribal unity

The religious importance of Totemism lies in the coman and others are malignant. motive which works behind it. The explanation of the of which it is the visible token and guarantee. is not a universal stage of religious development.

or the worship of many spirits.

Main features of Polydaemonism.

The whole world is thickly populated with invisible beings, who may at one moment make Priticism of Polydaemonism. presence felt to man's advantage or disadvantage. savage translates what he does not understand into an attentioned. of spirits that is equally unintelligible. Sickness hysternative does not understand his frenzy transaction and unintelligible. frenzy, trance explained through possession by a spirit the mercy of hostile spirits. is also seen that the mercy of hostile spirits. is also seen that due to the essentially uncritical attention of the primitive due to the essentially uncritical attentions. of the primitive mind no distinction is drawn between utlook any but members of its tribe.

The spirits are not God. The organic and inorganic, mind and matter.

In keeping with this fusion of the material materially conceived and cannot dispense with of the primitive man.

The prayers addressed to the spirits noted earlier.

The tribal religion is exclusive. The conception religion which can be shared by all is regarded as foolist

The beings worshipped are very ill-defined. than on religious element. Similarly, with Totemism remain shadowy and elusive. We do not know anything 'totem' is the visible embodiment of the social unit about these concrete nature and attributes. The only its life is bound up with that of its individual members distinction drawn between spirits is that some are propitious

In the higher form of Tribal Religion the spirits is the felt unity of the group, that kinship of blood a begin to be organised and receive special functions e. g., Tote spirits of vegetation of ancestors, of disease etc. The original sphere of their operation is extended, e.g., spirit of We may now turn to our main theme, viz., the ree into-spirit of forest. In some religion, the idea of a of primitive religion which can be designated Polydaem supreme Spirit is to be found. This may be thought to be he counterpart of the Chieftain of the Tribe. But the Supreme Spirit has no connection with the various spirits.

This idea of a Supreme Spirit is the pointer to a vague nonotheistic faith even at a very low level of culture.

The defects of Tribal religion are too numerous to be

It is dominated by fear. The animist feels himself

It is too narrow, and refuses to include within its

The spirits are not God. Their personality is dim and nd undefined. They can hardly be distinguished from one spiritual, the gods of primitive religion are more materially conceived materially conceived. They are not nobler and better than man, only materially conceived materially conceived materially conceived. habitation. The soul is conceived as a shadowy body ve, righteousness are not associated with them. The only idea of a pure substantial in the pure su idea of a pure substantiated spirit is far beyond the uality that is associated, is power, arbitrary, irresponsible of the primitive man

Yet, in spite of these defects and credulities and selfish and concerned with the getting of material gard athetic eye can discern in it the promise and potency of objects and like good health, success in war etc, we athetic eye can discern in it the promise and potency of noted earlier.

Firstly the savage is shown to have a conception of

spirit which, though utterly inadequate to us, it tinuous with the more refined conception of spirit, htraditional usages yield to organised institutions. the cultured man of to-day. Spiritism, for instance, world of sensible beings but is not identical with it.

PHILOSOPHY OF RELIGION

or to the tribal Gods, primitive religion makes for soliditary and a sense of common obligations. Loyal the custom is the root from which the ethical spin developed. This loyalty also makes for spiritual programment produces in the individual a subordination of desires to standards. That progress can only come about by enlarging of the social outlook through the breakthe tribe, and the formation of larger groups and instead of Polydaemonism):

members of the primitive group, there spiritual brotherhood of the religious society. spiritual relation.

II. National Religion:

(a) Transition to National Religion. The regulations of life by immemorial customs inadequate and is supersed to immemorial customs inadequate and is superseded by law. The primitive

pf blood-revenge is replaced by judicial punishment:

This development in social organisation is accompanied an advance on rude nature-worship by its conception by a corresponding development in religion. Of course world of world of supersensuous spirits which works through there is no sudden emergence of a fresh religion. The Secondly, in encouraging loyalty to the ancestral for its wants. These wants Spiritism and Animism are powerless to supply. The call is for gods of a more ndividual character. In short, the transition from Tribal to National religion is not due to a process of conscious reflecion, but rather to the pressure of practical needs coincident with an advance in social organisation. This transition, in word, is from Polydaemonism to Polytheism.

Special Features of National Religion (Polytheism

As indicated above the special characteristics which Lastly, in the conception of a blood-bond uniting listinguish Tribal religion from National Religion may be mbers of the higher social order and the needs which flow develops raced to the higher social order and the needs which flow The from it. The savage can worship the vague and formless religious progress lay in transferring the natural printing the natural relation. We have seen that Tribal Religion consists n polydaemonism, the worship of many spirits which cannot be dignified with the name of gods because they Tribes endividual values The continue for long. They soon are fused together ndividual values. The change to polytheism consists in the become a Nation either soon are fused together process by which the Nature-Spirits come gradually to be become a Nation, either through the pressure of the a common enemy. Or the pressure of the anthropomorphised, i. e., to be vested with human passions a common enemy, or through the pressure of the anthropomorphised, i. e., to be vested with human passions by a stronger tribe and to by a stronger tribe and the conquest of man of and faculties and to be addressed like human beings with weaker by the stronger consequent assimilation proper names. The local nature-spirits are themselves weaker by the stronger. As a consequence, there is levated to the status of God or gods, dwelling in heavenly widening of man's mental horizen and a deepening of pregions above the world. They become less familiar The growth of the nation meant a large expansion of beings and more the objects of reverence. They are no interests, a greatly increased in the second of the nation meant a large expansion of beings and more the objects of reverence. They are no interests, a greatly increased differentiation of function longer entangled with the things of earth but dwell in higher a corresponding development of the individual conscious regions, though their original associations with natural

objects is not forgotten at first. By degrees, hower ather than of theoretic belief, i. e., vedic hymns. ancient associations of gods are obliterated and the certain departments of life or of state, e.g., was ho is born Varuna becoming Mitra etc. agriculture, art, etc.

We can classify the distinguishing features of Polyt under three heads:

- 1) Moralisation of Gods.
- 2) Movement towards Monotheism.
- 3) Development of specifically religious acts.
- (1) Moralisation of Gods—The spirits become hissume a fixed and elaborate form. types of human excellence.
- may take one of these forms :
- a human monarch.
- worshipper in the act and attitude of devotion concert of so much a matter of individual choice or personal his attention so intensely on one particular deity that seems for the time being at least to swell out into universe

ower and absorb all others. It is an attitude of piety

c) The tendency is to recognise all the gods as the now ethicised and humanized, become patrons and humanifestation of one Divine principle, e. g., Rita, again Agni

(3) The development of sacrifice, mode of worship, g., prayers, sacrifice etc.

Fundamentally Religion is a matter of entering into iendly relationship with the deities, culmination in fellowip, self-denial and sacrifice. Polytheistic religion shows parked developments in the modes of worship which now

- zed and elevated to a supernatural realm. They a) Sacrifice: Nothing definite and exact can be ethical power. ethical powers, patterns of conduct and protectors oken about the origin of sacrifice. Four attitudes may ethical world ethical world-order. In this process of moralising bughly be distinguished in sacrificial observances: (i) First virtues are for the sacrification of the sa virtues are frequently associated with certain gives place to the attitude of bargaining with the gods patterns of such virtues. Thus, Indra, Mars, Thor his gives place to the attitude of bargaining with the gods for valour. Varupe Oci. for valour, Varuna, Osiris as administrators of justicity offering to them gifts whereby they may be induced to so on. Thus God. A craving for participation so on. Thus Gods as idealised, come to be regardestow a boon in return, (iii) A craving for participation types of human are it and it a deity, exemplified in the partaking of sacrificial meals,
 - v) Desire for reconciliation with the gods, the offering (2) The movement in the direction of monothing regarded as an act of propitiation for some slips on y take one of the worshipper e part of the worshipper.
- a) Monarchianism: There is a tendency to exploration. It is marked by humility and reverence. The God above all others in the Pantheon. The analogy object of prayer is gradually spiritualised. There is a social order among men is applied to the relation adual reaching forth of human aspiration towards moral Gods to one another. Corresponding to the monarch adual reaching forth of human aspiration towards moral earth, it is thought the corresponding to the monarch ad spiritual blessings and a movement of the spirit beyond Gods cease to be are is a monarchy in heaven ad spiritual blessings and a movement of the spirit beyond Gods cease to be equal, independent or rival being level of petition for special blessings to that of submiscome to be looked upon come to be looked upon as a heavenly hierarchy unit of heart and concentration of thought and purpose way of a supreme God, who occupied a place analog essential conditions of true prayer.
 - b) Monotheism: Here though many gods exists spect of the national life, a department of the state. It is

conviction as a matter of loyalty to the State perience than a matter of national ritual. conformity to national customs. Moreover, the With the death of the prophets, here was a return to religion and complies with its demands. For this is and proclaims the freedom of faith. externality which is inseparable from national religion The important thing to be noted in this connection is in its more development of the stage, the rise of universal religion.

gradually comes to realise that the naturalistic ide a nation we have a religion for humanity. external acts by which existing religion expressed its a nation we have a religion for humanity.

(b) Main Features of Universal Religion no longer sufficient. Inward feeling and individual at universal religion arises through a process of individualiinsight, but it was matured by reflection.

in history. In Israel, for instance, under the tutors the great prophets like Aton, Isiah, Zeremiah,

1 0911 59 came more matter of inner connection and personal

National Religions show but little tendency to e ritualism as we find in Escodus, Leniticus. This means beyond their native boundaries, at least by meturn to the nationalism and particularism and the need deliberate deliberate propaganda or persuation. Further, at the larger and more human outlook. When religion of religious to the larger and more human outlook. of religious development there is little desire to solus becomes a tyranny of sheer observance it can only be the mind of its little desire to solus becomes a tyranny of sheer observance it can only be the mind of individual or test his belief. He poved from decay and death by a new and powerful uprising religious so the dominance of a priestly religious so long as he pays outward respect to the ethical spirit which breaks the dominance of a priestly religion and

in its more developed stages, is inadequate to the religious mind. In the religious mind. the religious mind when it becomes more reflectivorced from all connection with what has gone before conscious of itself. The conscious of itself. The consciousness of this defect energy relation to it. But we can not fully explain (a) The Rise of Universal Religion. The main a unique and inexplicable element in the depths of universal religion were already latent in what had main a unique and inexplicable element in the depths of before. A religious before. A religious environment has been gradually firsonality and this is specially true of spiritual genius who which became the which became the medium in which those personalities could describe the medium of the medium in which those inward and subjective side of the religious relation. personalities could develop, who were to be the leader inward and subjective side of the religious relation. reformers of religion. The medium in which those inward and subjective side of the religious relation. reformers of religion. The monotonous uniformity of an's relation to his God is no longer a ready-made fact, society begins to society begins to pass away, and in religion as in the assistance of the ancient limits are things man different away, and in religion as in the assistance of the acceptance things man differentiates himself from those about ligion in its higher form becomes missionary in its activity With the development of the inner side of religiod universal in its claims. Instead of a religion for a tribe

tion must somehow find utterance in religious believed at universal religion. Though paradoxical, it is obviously true. For, worship. There came into beings some individual individualising is, here, meant constructing religion as high whom spiritual development and insight have gained mething inward and personally realised, and as men have highest degree of development and insight have gain mething inward and personally realised, and as men have and imparted it to others. They grasped the same spiritual nature they can partake of the same insight have gain to the and imparted it to others. Their knowledge was gail ligious experience. Universal religion in appealing to the These prophetic figures have appeared at various has a message of value and hope to all mankind and has

spread far beyond its native boundaries (i.e., limit space and time, class and nationality). There is nature of a deliberate missionary movement. is incipiently universal when it becomes a matter of it is open to all men in the world who are prepe infidel,—are the main traits of the religion in Islam. conform to these conditions and share the same of Its Limitations. Anthropomorphism, an atmosphere of are three in number:

- (a) Buddhism.
- (b) Christianity.
- (c) Mohammedanism.

Buddhism: It is strong where Islam is appears to the inner spirit of man and sets aside the hich must characterise a religion for all men. of external precepts and ritual ordinances, it offers salv to the suffering in the form of Nirvana. Its value significance lie in this that Buddhism has the qualinwardness uniinwardness, universality and humility. But it has atte them at the expense of ceasing to be a religion ordinary sense of ordinary sense of the word, in as much as it did not in any God

is a living relation between man and God. of the individual soul and its preciousness in

it should be noted that it also owed something to the sumes the entire history of human development." and Christian influences which were at work in towards the close of the sixth century. The

anipotence of Allah stand in the fore-front of the creed Islam. The mind and will of Allah were communicated his Prophet, who in turn revealed them to man. It is a ok of religion par excellence and Koran is the book of ohammed. The supremacy and even arbitrary nature of state of mind and heart, and not a matter of perfect divine will; the manifestation of that will in his of external rituals only. If (in a religion) the coophet, the responsibility of man and his duty of slavish of the relation between God and men are inner and bmission to that will, heaven for the faithful and hell, for

experience. The presentative instances of universal racle, the poverty of its ideal of God, and its intolerance, the chief limitations of Islam. It is essentially weak on inner and spiritual side. Moreover, its conception of ty is external and mechanical. Stress is laid on unquesning submission and mechanical obedience. In a word, webhammedanism lacks the inward spirituality and humanity

"HISTORY OF MAN IS THE HISTORY OF RELIGION"

The truth of the statement can only be justified if we Christianity: So far as christianity is concerned cept that religion is the whole of man's action. If we a living relation to the religion is the whole of man's action. If we a living relation to the religion is the whole of man's action. If we a living relation to the religion is the whole of man's action. If we are fully the history of religion, we shall find that andy carefully the history of religion, we shall find that transcendent, yet immanent, the love which encome wn of civilization. The origin of religion has been the human individuals, as also the spirit that draw plained by different theories in different ways. According world into themselves.

of the individual soul.

Emphasis is also laid on the spirit that draw plained by different theories in different ways. According some thinkers the crude form of religion has been said some thinkers the crude form of religion has been said be associated with many make-beliefs and superstitions Mohammedanism: The rise of Islam was main main race can not be denied. Comte admits that "religion to the inspiration and religious genius of Mohammed braces the whole of existence and the history of religion it should be noted that it is genius of Mohammed sumes the entire history of human development."

63

In order to discuss the history of man in relation ligion has also developed. or spirits.

influenced by certain rites, rituals duly performed.

In primitive form of religion, fetishism retrogression rather than progression. Apart degraded form of religion we may regard the religion (ii) Secondly, through the appa been invoked in that period.

with the combination of different tribes, into a social organization, culture and civilization. nation either through the pressure of fear of common or for a stronger trib or for a stronger tribe, there has been a great develo of man's mental horizen. Consequently, the develop

social organization took place and corresponding to it,

history of religion we should also consider the With the development of National religion, two important civilization of culture as a whole. Man's interest tovements are noticeable viz, the moralisation of gods and mined by the constant and severe struggle for ere movement in the direction of Monotheism. Thus it search for food, need of self-defence against nature n be said that the history of religion is not only the and the attack of enemies in the savage stage. Istory of the development of our beliefs about the Gods, observe that the savage could not rise much above at also of such acts, as prayer and sacrifice, devotion and wants. Consequently their religion remained on thorship, for establishing harmonious relationship with God. low level; their religious customs were connecte So far we had been dealing with religion at the stage of its birth, marriage, war and death. It is evident even prolution and reached the development of National religion. there is a deep emotional response to the invisible ow we shall consider how National religion has paved, e way for the universal religion. If by 'Universal religion If we make a wide survey of the history of mank e world, strictly speaking, there is hardly any with whole, (As distinguished from any particular triber ligion in this sense. Truly enough, God is one, but or race,) we shall be able to find ample evidence of ligions are many. Even then there are three types of development of religion throughout the different age ligion which may be described as Universal religion in the historical development of religion begins with the der sense. These are:—Buddhism, Christianity Islamism. a host of spirits possessing the mysterious power that In this way the historical evolution of religion has made influenced by any control of the mysterious power that In this way the historical evolution of religion has made influenced by any control of the mysterious power that the points clear;

rep (i) Religion has manifested itself in different forms, for fro ample, crude, futile, ignoble as well as noble, idealistic

primitive Polydaemonism, that is, worship of many: (ii) Secondly, through the apparent chaos, rites, beliefs, Natural features such Natural features such as rivers, lakes, birds and snake ogress in religion as a whole. However animism, regarded as the location of spirits which were worship and totemism, still prevails in many parts of the Ancestor-worship was very widely spread through rold. But the more a country is developed with culture world. The him of the way of a the sky, the sup at the objects of nature, to have a country is developed with substitute the sky, the sup at the sky, the s the sky, the sun, the moon, the stars and earth ftier, more rational and spiritual kind. Thus the progress ftier, more rational and spiritual kind. Thus the progress religion cannot be accounted for in isolation from the In course of change in the structure of society her aspects of life, but is simultaneous with the progress social organization, culture and civilization.

CHAPTER IV

at all has been a burning question from the remote ience. to the present. Some thinkers raise certain object. Herbert Spencer, while maintaining the same view against the scientific treatment of Religion.

which is not rational but supra-rational. religious knowledge, according to this school, is not had this is the common essence of all religions. but feeling of the according to this school, is not had two basic points: Firstly, human implies the incompetence of human reason.

transcendental world out of which all phenomena othing less than a contradiction in terms.

Thus we recognise the proper sphere of religious sent incapal of the proper sphere of religious proper sphere of relig to be where experience and reason are incapal reaching.

Natural Theology is falsely regarded as a science. It eks to weigh the Infinite in the balance of finite. But ven the scope of Natural Theology is restricted to the egion of truth only. Because, human knowledge is OBJECTIONS TO THE THEOLOGY Of bsolutely restricted to worldly objects. Thought cannot SCIENTIFIC TREATMENT OF RELIGION beyond the spatial and temporal objects. Thus theology scientific treatment of Religion is not possible. On the Whether the scientific treatment of religion is ther hand, it is to be regarded as a fictitious or spurious

iggests that science and religion are quite separate There are three different schools of thinkers ecause the known and the unknown or the Unknowable maintain, (1) a scientific treatment of religion te quite distinct. Science deals with positive and definite philosophy of God is impossible, on account of the very nowledge but there can be no definite knowledge of the of human knowledge, (2) though human intelligence nknowable and the dark unknowable background beyond capable of having knowledge of the Absolute, mind with respect to this is not intelligent or inductive absolute can be known by intuition or immediate exp mind with respect to this is not intelligent or inductive which is not inductive which it is not inductive which is not inductive which inductive w The mowledge but simply silent reverence for the Unknowable,

but feeling of truth; (3) lastly, because religious truth thus, we find two basic points: Firstly, human intelligence from all other 1; (3) lastly, because religious truth thus, we find two basic points: Firstly, human intelligence incapable of giving any knowledge of the Absolute, from all other kinds of truth in this that it incapable of giving any knowledge of the Absolute, authoritatively remainded to the state of the state authoritatively revealed, and an authoritative that it is in the sphere of the relative world. To think is to The dithin the sphere of the relative world. To think is to philosophy to deal with religious knowledge think of the Absolute is to think of the Absolute is the Absolute is t According to some thinkers' science is natural us finite and, therefore, Unthinkable. Secondly, the religion is super-natural. The 'super-natural' is begon brought cannot be the object of thought, for thought is scope of human reasoning and, thus, a science of the sible only in relation to a thing thought of by the thinker, natural is not possible. When we try to know by one to the special series and the super-natural of the special series and the super-natural series and the special series and the super-natural series and the sup tion and generalisation of facts, we know only phenotinkers. Hence, all human knowledge is necessarily relations to the knowledge of facts, we know only phenotinkers. Thing is itself or the Absolute is therefore unknowledge. And this knowledge of phenomenal objects sugget ve. Thing-in-itself or the Absolute is, therefore, unknown transcendental world out region, a realm of other less than a contradiction in terms.

Inspite of all these difficulties, Mr. Spencer asserted

that we are bound to believe in the existence effecting any knowledge of it. The idea of infinite reality tence is a necessary datum of consciousness or Know alisation of the highest ideal of the spiritual. Reality is not capable of being known, because it can Finite intelligence cannot be the measure of the infinite ing grounds: Firstly, it involves because, according to Mr. Spencer, all knowledge is to and yet we know the existence of the Absolute will have a serious and the control of the Absolute will be a serious and the control of the Absolute will be a serious and the control of the Absolute will be a serious and the control of the Absolute will be a serious and the control of the Absolute will be a serious and the control of the Absolute will be a serious and the control of the Absolute will be a serious and the control of the Absolute will be a serious and the control of the Absolute will be a serious and the control of the Absolute will be a serious and the control of the Absolute will be a serious and the control of the Absolute will be a serious and the control of the Absolute will be a serious and the control of the Absolute will be a serious and the control of the Absolute will be a serious and the control of the Absolute will be a serious and the control of the co unrelated. In order to maintain the view of limital human knowledge, it is not possible for one and the consciousness to be purely relative and to be consciousness the phonon Because when we are aware that we the phenomena, we are at the sametime conscious is unknowable but it may be said that it does not exist ature of all rational beings. In other words, the assection

realities from thought. Thus, in ultimate analyst which is involved in the very nature of a man."

Absolute cannot be at the second that the second in the very nature of a man."

"In the nature of man as an intelligent second in the very nature of man as an int Absolute cannot be eliminated nor can be negated the presupposition it is itself unity of Thought and Being.

It appears to be an intellectual paradox at first en we select the Absolute when we select the Absolute as the supreme object

Absolute. Though the Absolute cannot be known eyond the finite can only arise, not because it is inconceivstrict sense of knowledge, yet we find that its positive ble and unthinkable but because it is self-consciousness or

brought within limits. Nevertheless, it remains as phich demands reverence and respectful admiration. It is consciousness. This view may be criticised on the sligion which contains in it the feeling of reverence for the self-contradifinite, which is the treasure of all knowledge and wisdom.

NECESSITY OF RELIGION

'Necessity of religion' does not mean that every indivisomething other than phenomena i.e., we know the extension as in it the highest necessity—a necessity involved in the of thing-in-itself or realities lying beyond phenomena, ery essence of reason and, therefore, bound up with the it follows that the Absolute cannot be said to be known ature of all rational beings.

In other words, the assertion of existence is meaningle possible only to rational spiritual beings. In fact, we It again gives rise to another problem. If no Abay go further and say that religious experience is not an can be known by our consciousness, how can coidental feature of human life but the very nature of a to relate it and so to percent it a to relate it and so to negate it. Hence, the Absolute wn finitude and rises into communion with the Infinite. be said to exist at all. Thus, to say that our knowledge and rises into communion with the Infinite.

The said to exist at all. Thus, to say that our knowledge and rises into communion with the Infinite.

The said to exist at all. Thus, to say that our knowledge and rises into communion with the Infinite.

The said to exist at all. Thus, to say that our knowledge and rises into communion with the Infinite. relative is to say that we cannot know that the Ab hat the religious relation—the transcendance of all that is exists. If 'being' is thus eliminated, its thought is not not and relative and the elevation of the finite spirit into But what remains who eliminated, its thought is not ommunion with an infinite and absolute spirit—is a thing But what remains, when we eliminated, its thought is ommunion with an infinite and absolute spirit—is a thing realities from thought we eliminate being from thought to the spirit which is involved in the very nature of a man."

the presupposition and the final goal of thought eing there is that which forces him to rise above what is comprehends all finite. The final goal of thought eing there is that which forces him to rise above what is "In the nature of man as an intelligent self-conscious comprehends all finite things and thoughts, only naterial and finite, and to find rest nowhere short of an it is itself unity of Thoughts, and thoughts, only nfinite all-comprehending mind."

This does not necessarily imply that everyman is

religious. There are indeed men who have not fell necessity of religion on account of their intelled religious.

explained in terms of matter-and-motion alone.

product has no relation to consciousness at all.

understood by reference to physical causation.

Thus it is impossible to reduce consciousness to a matter.

We may now show that there is something in the national self-conscious of a rational self-conscious mind that prompts it to rist

Man is a finite being, but his finitude differs essentially from the finitude which belongs to natural objects. Such objects are mutually exclusive. Each one of them lies outside all others in space, and is capable only of being backwardness, but still it is possible to show that relig externally related to them. But the case of a rational selfrooted in the very nature of man Man is incorposition being is different. The things and courses by which man is limited on all sides are the objects of his The attempt to explain man's religious life by refer knowledge as well as the objects of his own progressive to his spiritual nature, which transcends the limitation development. Man cannot live his true self so long as he finite individuality. The more finite individuality, and thereby reveals the presence remains concerned within his own individuality. The more limited by the presence remains concerned within his own individuality. Infinite Being in man, would however fail, if materiale shares in the life of the world without, the more he were true Assertion between human self and were true. According to Materialism, matter is the ulti-ealises his true self. The barrier between human self and stuff underlying the stuff underlying the universe and all phenomena of he thing which seems to limit him from outside breaks world, including the world, including those of life, mind and consciousness colown anywhere and we find something in man which explained in terms of onstitutes his true infinitude.

But a materialistic theory which attempts to reduction the exhibits a tendency to realise that infinitude consciousness to a function of matter is open to selections he exhibits a tendency to realise that infinitude objections: Firstly matter is open to selections a limite-limited solution of selections to a function of matter is open to selections the exhibits a tendency to realise that infinitude objections: Firstly matter is open to selections the exhibits a tendency to realise that infinitude objections to a function of matter is open to selections the exhibits a tendency to realise that infinitude objections to a function of matter is open to selections. objections: Firstly, material atoms from which material hat man can recognise his knowledge to be finite and seeks to derive mind and consciousness are really of material at man can recognise his knowledge to be finite and which have no existence in the consciousness are really of material and consequently make progress in knowledge which have no existence independent of mind. To posit implies the presence in him of an absolute standard of truth. or consciousness as a series of causes or effects of in the presence of ideals in man, impelling him towards in the presence of ideals in man, impelling him towards bsolute perfection, unmistakably indicates that man is the Secondly, the attempt to explain all phenomena by post the nature of man that religion finds an explanation. of mechanical causation is not successful. The activities deligious consciousness is the medium through which finite living organism exhibit control of the activities deligious consciousness is the medium through which finite categories exhibit control of the activities deligious consciousness is the medium through which finite categories exhibit control of the activities deligious consciousness is the medium through which finite categories are activities deligious consciousness is the medium through which finite categories are activities deligious consciousness and the categories are activities deligious consciousness and the categories are activities deligious consciousness and the categories are activities deligious consciousness. living organism exhibit certain characteristics which red pirit is ever seeking to transcend its finitude and to realise pretation other than most categories other than mechanical causation for their in is true nature as an Infinite and All Perfect Being. From well-heir such activities are through pretation. Such activities are evidently directed toward his point of view religious ideas cannot be regarded as mere conscious of organism as evidently directed toward gments of our imaginations, but are the forms through well-being of organism as a whole. The relation between gments of our imaginations, but are the forms through understood to the state of the state o conscious self and its states and activities cannot thich the essential nature of man necessarily finds an Thus it is reference to be and activities cannot the pression.

PROBLEM AND SCOPE OF THE PHILOSOPHY OF RELIGION

central place in it. Religion might have been very that the nature, function and value of religious experience.

Origin and might origin and might have been very beliefs and superation belief. in the history of human race cannot be denied. customs, beliefs, and aspirations of men.

The task of Science is to systematize and validity and ground. Science is abstract, and terms of its value in human life. It goes from the

things visible and tries to reach an inexhaustible fund of spiritual resource and a power which is available for the practical support of man in life's battle and for the satisaction of its deep-rooted need. Hence it has been said that "Religion is Man's reaction to the totality of things as le apprehends it". The facts of Religion are a perpetual It is needless to say that religion is a very important hallenge to Philosophy compelling it to investigate the outstanding feature of human experience. If we plaims of religion to be valid interpretation of Truth and comprehensive survey of human experience, we she cality. The Philosophy of Religion is the response of that religion that religion, from the very dawn of civilization occupiliosophy to this challenge and a Philosophical enquiry central place in it.

beliefs and superstition throughout the ages, yet its prata in real experience. Its task is two-fold: Firstly, Psyin the history of L. admitted "Religion embraces the whole of existence practically universal fact of human life. Secondly, the Meta-history of religion embraces the whole of existence of hybrical investigation of the relation of religious experience history of religion resumes the entire history of the ultimate reality and truth. "Without the materials development". Recent researches in various development the ultimate reality and truth. "Without the materials of science such as Annual researches in various development and truth." of science such as Anthropology, Comparative psychipplied by Anthropology and History we could do nothing and History of Human Comparative psychipplied by Anthropology and History of Human Comparative psychipplied by Anthropology and History we could do nothing and History of Human Comparative psychipplied by Anthropology and History we could do nothing and History of Human Comparative psychipplied by Anthropology and History we could do nothing and History of Human Comparative psychipplied by Anthropology and History we could do nothing and History of Human Comparative psychipplied by Anthropology and History we could do nothing and History of Human Comparative psychipplied by Anthropology and History we could do nothing and History of Human Comparative psychipplied by Anthropology and History we could do nothing and History of Human Comparative psychipplied by Anthropology and History we could do nothing and History of Human Comparative psychipplied by Anthropology and Histor and History of Human Culture go to show, by accumulates, an amusement in which the speculative Philosophers of an enormous mass of facts, the religious f a former generation used to take delight." On the other and, the mere gathering and arranging of materials do not human knowledge. It accumulates facts, classifies the ad evaluate these various facts of experience and we have is concerned with the is concerned with the grouping of phenomena into (0) face the question - how far the religious conception of systems. Thus special representation in the special representation of the spe systems. Thus special sciences are concerned with ankind corresponds to truth. It may be pointed out here that cross-sections of here. cular cross-sections of human experience. Philosophat even the purely empirical study of religion from the hand, has form the experience. Philosophat even the purely empirical study of religion from the study of the purely empirical study of religion from the hand, has form the experience. the other hand, has for its subject-matter the purely empirical study of Anthropology, Hist ry, Psychology proves to us human experience and subject-matter the purely empirical study of Anthropology, Hist ry, Psychology proves to us human experience and seeks to know its ultimate print the religious consciousness itself points to a Supervalidity and ground. Seeks to know its ultimate printing reality as its ground and support and that thereis governed by selective interest. Philosophy is correctly as its ground and synthetic, comprehensive interest. Philosophy is correctly experience is abstract, and is correctly experience is not to be understood empirically, that is comprehensive interest. Philosophy is pulligion in its development strives for an ideal which derives synthetic, comprehensive and seeks insight into the philigion in its development strives for an ideal which derives validity and authority from beyond the veil of sense, of the whole. Now, religion, too is an aspect of special values and not from empirical values. Find the pringion in its development strives to the control of sense, experience but it always. experience but it always embodies in itself-a philoson, from spiritual values and not from empirical values. Interpretation of reality of the spiritual values and not from empirical values. interpretation of reality, of the meaning of the Unit gain, if we hold the view that religion is nothing but a

ground for religious consciousness.

study the phenomena of religious experience. ment of the subject is technically called the Phenome of Religion. The religious Phenomenon may be from two points of view: Firstly, from the point of the inner control of the inner or subjective experience which is the psychall point of all cal point of view; and secondly, from the stand point of view; religious experience, as externalized into rights, trading institutions made and secondly, from the state institutions are the second to the second trading to the second trading to the second trading trading trading to the second trading institutions, myths, creeds, theologies etc., which is the his view, however, are interconnected forming the fundament of these two.

Theology is an unity of the religious experience. We cannot fully under the inner experience. tions, activities etc.

Further, a philosophy of religion has not only the facts but also to understand and explain them. following questions naturally arise which the philosometry to religion must try to solve consistently e.g., religion? How is religion related to Morality invol Science and Philosophy? What elements are involved religious consciousness? What elements are indeveloped etc.?" We all How religion originate the developed etc.?" We also have to deal with the

of the validity of the religious experience; we are to mere subjective state of feeling, the result would justify it as a reasonable attitude. So the following undermine confidence of religion in itself and religion problems naturally arise: Is the knowledge of the supersenrapidly lose whatever working value it might have sible possible? Is the knowledge of the same kind as the duty of a philosophy of religion is to furnish a secular knowledge? Then, there is the metaphysical problem, namely, "Does the nature of Reality justify the The first business of the Philosophy of Religion religious view of the world?" Thus, there are many problems This of Philosophy of Religion and there is vast scope of it.

PHILOSOPHY OF RELIGION AND THEOLOGY

The relation between the philosophy of religion and point of view. It is to be noted here that these two points of these two.

Theology is an articulated system of religious beliefs or the inner experience without studying the objective ent of religious consciences which have been developed from some historic ent of religious consciences without studying the objective ent of religious consciences without studying the objective entry religion. It takes faith into account and tries to interpret ent of religious consciousness, without an insight in the proper function of theology is not to religious, desires and tries to interpret inner motives, desires and tries to interpret in the proper function of theology is not to religion. inner motives, desires, aspirations which operate criticise the religious experience out of which it grew but less are religious consciousness, without an insignation of the proper random service of the religious experience out of which it grew but less except in so far as The facts of history are rather to deal faithfully with that experience. Theology in certain of the rather to deal faithfully with that experience. less except in so far as we are able to discover with its original state was something different than what it is at the other than the other tensions are able to discover with its original state was something different than what it is at the other tensions. certain feelings, emotions and aspirations of manking present, because it, at present, unfolds a world-view based are elusing the nature of God, the other hand, subjective religious experiences and as they are able to discover who its original state was something discovering the original state was so are elusive, inarticulate and individualistic except in tions, activity are manifested in his and aspirations of manifested, unless the nature of God, or religious postulates and explains the nature of God, creation, the origin of man etc. But theology is not the as they are manifested in historical forms of worship.

Further

as they are manifested in historical forms of worship.

The series of a living Religion. Theology presupposes the existence of a living Religion. Its problem is to mediate between faith and reason.

> Philosophy of Religion, on the other hand, is the study of human life with manifold experiences and feelings with reference to supreme reality. The philosophy of religion is just the application of philosophical principles and methods to religion regarded as a matter given. In short, philosophy

of religion criticises and purifies the representation of firstly, faith holds the supreme position in theology form. It shows that the truth of religion is the spect eligion.

the principle of authority. The character of such authority faith as a postulate is be must be spiritual. Both theology and philosophy of relacement the street of the spiritual.

experience. So "Philosophy of Religion" is a systematic systematic state of the patient of the patient of Religion is a systematic systematic state. It may be well to say at this point that philosophy enquiry into the nature function, value and truth expression of the nature of ultimate reality.

But Philosophy of Religion, like religion itself, is tied to any particular sect but takes for its province religion. the most advanced level of culture. In short,

Religion is not confined to a particular sect. Though the scope of Philosophy of Religion

will gain its vitality and wealth of content if it remain belongs to the province of religious philosophy and must be be said that Philosophy of content if it remain belongs to the province of religious philosophy and must be be said that Philosophy and content if it remain belongs to the province of religious philosophy and must be be said that Philosophy and content if it remain belongs to the province of religious philosophy and must be be said that Philosophy and content if it remains a such. sympathetic communication wealth of content if it remainded as such. be said that Philosophy of Palitic theology. Thus it indeed as such. be said that Philosophy of Religion and theology are sul

Points of difference :

religious ideas in order to raise them to the spec whereas reason has much emphasis in philosophy of

Secondly, Philosophy of Religion manifests belief which The connecting link between theology and philoso's subjective idea but objectively controlled., while theology igion can be cartally, a missing the controlled of the connecting link between theology and philoso's subjective idea but objectively controlled. While theology is the connecting link by reason. So it is a dogmatic idea religion can be established on the basis of the wider tries to interpret faith by reason. So it is a dogmatic idea the principle of and

Thirdly, faith as a postulate is by no means limited in its accept the postulate of faith made on grounds of value peration to reason. It pervades practical life and neither Religion is man's a postulate of faith made on grounds of value peration to reason. It pervades practical life and neither Religion is man's a second process. Religion is man's reaction to the totality of thing cience nor philosophy can dispense with it. The process prehends it. Philosophy can dispense with it. apprehends it. Philosophy is rational criticism of reason is never complete and exercise of reason ultimately experience. So "Philosophy is rational criticism of ests on postulates which cannot be rationally deduced.

gious experience, and into the adequacy of religion ostulate of faith made on grounds of value. No rational It may be well to say at this point that philosophy need Theological for interest of the latter accepts of value. No rational system of doctrines, developed on the basis of a f God. Faith makes it real, not logical proof. In view of historic religion—say, Brahmanism or Christianity etc. he stress philosophy lays on the principle of rationality, it as such, religion as a universal phenomenon in hilosophy of Religion. In all these respects, the difference of months. It gathers its description is one of months. experience. It gathers its data from the religious experience only. One lays greater stress on faith, and faith of mankind in general and traces the whole procelegree only. One lays greater stress on faith, the other the most religion from the religious evolution from the religious evolution from the most remain religious evolution from the religious evolution from the lowest stage of savage in reason; but reason cannot work without faith, and faith recognises it needs to be recognised. The last its proper ally in reason. Theology is and must remain recognises limitation in a particular sect but Philosoft n the exposition of the doctrines of a definite and historic Religion. In other words, the theologian must take his Religion. In other words, the theologian must take his than that of Theology, as Theology enlarges its outle reactive, it will sometimes be difficult to keep theology Religion, though out in the development of rengious cape. tends to broaden out in the direction of a Philosophytrictly apart from Philosophy of Religion. For they deal It may be not make the direction of a Philosophytrictly apart from Philosophy of Religion. Hence it is right to insist that Religion, though it need not wholly lose its identity in with the same materials. Hence it is right to insist that will gain its mixture that the Division of the lose its identity in the same materials. It may be added that wholly lose its identity in with the same materials. Hence it is right to the light sain its vitality and wealth wholly lose its identity in any speculative treatment of theological doctrines really mpathetic constraints with the philosophy of Religion my speculative treatment of theological doctrines really mpathetic constraints and wealth

about the suggestion of some thinkers that metalligion on it. aspect of religious belief is to be identified with the Thus, from the standpoint of definition, we find that while the population while the population of the religion deal with the Metaphysics and Philosophy of Religion deal with the irrational. Religion is fundamentally and fulfilment and the establishment of his own values.

Metaphysics is the science of Being or Reality, But in regard to their method, it appears that Metastudy of supernatural, supra-sensual essence phenomenal world. In other words, it considers noumenal principle of the universe at large feeling. So Philosophy of Religion is a rationalized and the supra the supra

of feeling for the supra-personal Reality or God. A controversy arises in connection with the Metaphysics and Philosophy of Religion some, Philosophy of Religion Accometaphysical enquire Religion has been evolved of metaphysical enquire Religion has been evolved metaphysical enquiry. They argue that Philosoph which is usually a metaphysical concept. So there ef.

be Philosophy of Religion without any metaphysical eff.

According to some other any metaphysical aphysical and religious. The problem of the relation the Philosophy of Religion, metaphysics is subordinaphysical and religious. The problem of the primitive stage of him because it is observed ween God and Absolute is both philosophical and religious. religious spirit is innate in man. It is said that religious, from the modern metaphysical and religious points. the life-blood of human beings. It is said that I RI Philosophy of

s been developed in due course prior to the development the science of Being or Reality, i.e., Metaphysics.

PHILOSOPHY OF RELIGION AND METAPH Whatever may be the opinion regarding the origin of We are all familiar with the claim that religious conclusion that Philosophy of Religion without reference ataphysics and Philosophy of Religion, we should now draw is tied to some kind of metaphysical reality. A Metaphysics cannot be thought of, nor can we conceive theism is theism is a metaphysical position. But we should be Metaphysics without any influence of Philosophy of

while the non-metaphysical aspect is identified with Metaphysics and Philosophy of Religion deal with the irrational. Religion Re anthropocentric. It is the record of man's quest may be said that the ultimate object of study in both the es is the same.

the rence, whereas Philosophy of Religion takes into its Philosophy of Religion is concerned with the common reason being influenced by feeling and willing. So, in sideration reason; but reason alone is not the basis of of all religions. Religion is concerned with the common reason being influenced by feeling and willing. So, in reality through worship is the study of the suprational case we find reason plays the prominent part in another reality through worship and devotion. It is mainly the whole religious consciousness plays its role.

Though they differ in their method or in their attitude, re is also a striking similarity between them. But the Accord osophically impossible To it is religiously as well as osophically impossible. If belief in God could be Religion is concerned with the essence of supreme tell ut Him. If, on the other hand, belief in God be which is assumes that the essence of supreme visional, it would be alien to the whole spirit of religious entity which assumes the character of God or divine visional, it would be alien to the whole spirit of religious he Philos usually a metanhani are both

According to some others, metaphysics is subordinaphysical and religious. The problem of the relation philosophy of Religion, metaphysics is subordinaphysical and Absolute is both philosophical and

PHILOSOPHY OF RELIGION

and metaphysics becomes prominent. Consequently physics becomes necessary for our belief in natural

THEOLOGY, SCIENCE OF RELIGION COMPARATIVE RELIGION

The broad distinction between Theology and of Religion might be said to be that Theology the products of religious consciousness, whereas these products arise. Theology attempts to systematize the results of our thinking of God. constituent elements and tries to show how different circumstances and how they have developed in connection with the environment in

Comparative Religion is not different from Religion, but it might be said to have gone into detail in order that it may provide greater mass of more than the Scient provide greater mass of more than the Scient provide greater mass of more than the study of the Scient provide greater mass of more than the scient provide greater mass of the scient provide greater mass of more than the scient provide greater mass of t for the study of the Science of Religion. All scientific

oceeds by comparison, e. g., if a botanist wishes to of view it is established that the implicit understand the essential nature of a plant, he compares the relation of Metaphysics to Religion is Philosoff ferent specimens of that kind of plant. Similarly, the inexplicable. Natural theology is equally indispensional that we may make accurate and concrete that we may make accurate the concrete that the concre philosophical criticism leads us to abandon the country of the religious consciousness. He is there is reason for belief in God, religion become udy in a way in which the religious consciousness makes udy in a way in which the religious consciousness makes elf felt and finds expression in different societies where fferent religions exist. Comparative Religion will, of urse, deal with the Theological products of the different nds of religious consciousness, but it will not deal with is in such a way as to construct a universal Theology but ly in order to gain a full view of particular religious A. inifestations.

If any distinction is to be drawn at all between the ience of Religion and Comparative Religion, it may be the d that Science of Religion is more psychological, whereas de imparative Religion is more historical. But it is not of Religion deals with the processes as a result of two, as no science can afford to dispense with the processes as a result of two, as no science can afford to dispense with the processes as a result of two, as no science can afford to dispense with the processes as a result of two, as no science can afford to dispense with the these products arise. of Religion, on the other hand, takes into considerationing in parative Religion assumes that there is unity in religions, nature of religious thinking or of the religious consideration is just the generic aspect of the nature of religious thinking or of the religious conscions at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an analysis at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an analysis at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an analysis at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an analysis at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an analysis at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an analysis at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an analysis at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an analysis at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an analysis at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an analysis at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an analysis at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an analysis at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an analysis at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an analysis at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an analysis at the growth of religion is constant and the growth of religion is constant. in general. It analyses the religious consciousness at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an constituent elements and the religious consciousness at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an constituent elements and the religious consciousness at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an constituent elements and the religious consciousness at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an elements and the religious consciousness at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an elements and the religious consciousness at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an elements and the religious consciousness at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an elements are the religious consciousness at the growth of religion is constant and that there is an elements are the religious consciousness. combined with one another in different religions have come into existence and how their present worshippers are placed. Religion is, in one sense, an ligion is to show how the higher religions have developed always in the and so comes ligion is, in one sense, and to show how the higher religions have developed of the primitive ones. It will place different religions have developed always in the sense of considerable progress has of experience and so comes within the scope of scient of the primitive ones. It will place different religions and of the laws of the development always implies an interpretation of the nature of the meaning of the II. so higher religions out of the primitive ones. Some people rather afraid of showing this organic connection

mistake to divide religion into true and false. Further, it will increase our toleration of the less the necessity of psychology of religion.

Complete precisal response our sense of the value of the less than the necessity of psychology of religion.

Just as a philosophy of religion needs to less than the necessity of psychology of religion. primitive religions.

OF RELIGION

and Psychology of Religion. The facts of religion between Philosophy of thuman experience. different from the facts of mechanics and biology former are the former are the facts of mechanics and bioward while the latter are of conscious minds and biological series of conscious minds are series of conscious minds and biological series of conscious minds are series of conscious minds and biological series of conscious minds are series of conscious minds while the latter are not, i.e., in the natural sciences in reliable to the latter are not, i.e., in the natural sciences in reliable to the latter are not, i.e., in the natural sciences in reliable to the latter are not, i.e., in the natural sciences in reliable to the latter are not, i.e., in the natural sciences in the natural sciences in the latter are not in the natural sciences. work out our problem without the help of psychological phenomial and the capped without the help of psychological phenomial phenomial and the capped without the help of psychological phenomial phe in religion, we cannot do so. Religious phenome world essentially reactions of the mind upon the expenses and their species the mind upon the expenses to the world and their specific character is not due to the form in the due to the due to the form in the due to the due to the form in the due to the due t environment, but due to the human consciousness formative factor, here, is the mind. Therefore pretation of religious acts is impossible without psychological constitution of constitution o An analysis of consciousness and a knowledge in the state of consciousness and consciousness and consciousness and consciousness are state of consciousness and consciousness and consciousness are state of consciousness and consciousness and consciousness are state of consciousness are state of consciousness and consciousness are state of consciousness and consciousness are state of consciousness are state of consciousness are state of consciousness and consciousness are state of consciousness are state of consciousness are state of consciousness are state of consciousness are functions and values of different psychical elements of the state of t implied in an endeavour to read the phenomena of

eaning. To construe, for example, the growth of religion between the higher and the primitive, because the rough biological analogy or by means of metaphysical that association with the primitive will degrade the stegories signify that we are viewing the process ab-extra But, on the contrary, the study of even the dind are not in sympathetic rapport with the interior and elements in primitive Religion may show by controving forces. Therefore, if we are to reach a general value of the higher forms of religions. Further, inception of the nature and development of religion we mistake to the higher forms of religions. We ust regard that development in the first instance as a rather regard them as more complete and less com the study of how the less complete and less complete mill the study of how the less complete developed into the less complete developed into the less complete mill the study of the human mind. Hence complete will increase our toleration of the less complete bears the stamp of the human mind. Hence Further, it will increase our toleration of the less the necessity of psychology of religion.

complete precisely because it retains all that is good Just as a philosophy of religion needs to be guided by a primitive religion. primitive religions and leads us far beyond the limit ychology of religion, so also the latter needs to be primitive religions. A psychological treatment the subject leads us to the position that we understand e function and value of our religious postulates. We low the part they play in the normal religious lives, but PHILOSOPHY OF RELIGION AND PSYCHOlin only be given by speculative thought. Only by reaching ultimate ground of religion and determining the ultimate ground of religion and determining the e can give no assurance of their validity. A justification. inciple upon which religion depends, it is possible for There is a close relation between Philosophy of the human experience.

There is a close relation between Philosophy of the human experience.

CHAPTER V

THE THEORY OF KNOWLEDGE AND We thus find that truth is not a product, it is a process. BEARING ON RELIGION

The objectivity of religion.

true. It is a metaphysical problem, a problem mate reality of religion. The question is reality, or whether they are nothing but mere creations of imagination. Have we any justifical the mark of error or doubt). The common assumption is hold that the religious man's world-view has an ith facts (that is correspondence is the criterion of truth). gical inquiry regarding the criterion or test by

utility theory, and (iii) The Coherence theory.

(i) The roal: hol (i) The realistic school of philosopers hold ternal world is a school of philosopers hold in the school of p external world is a real world. Truth consists in the pondence of the knowing subject with the knowi

(ii) According to pragmatists, the truth of a judgment to be judged by its practical consequences, it is true if it orks satisfactorily, i. e., if it serves biological needs. Thus uth lies in the will, not in the intellect; truth in the static ense, waiting to be known by the intellect, does not exist.

METAPHYSICS OF REALITY AND THE (iii) The absolutists hold that the reality is a whole, a stem. Hence a judgment is true when it is in harmony ith the systematic whole. The test of a judgment-truth es in the consistency between that judgment and other levant judgments. The judgment that 'all material bodies The question to be discussed here is whether relavitate' is true, because it is consistent withour general to be discussed here is whether relavitate' about bodies but the judgment "all men are of thowledge about bodies, but the judgment "all men are wheth nest" is erroneous, because it is inconsistent with the rest religious aspirations and ideals are grounded in the low known is the mark of truth, and the lack of consistency

reality and is not a mere subjective impression ith facts (that is correspondence is the criterion of truth). metaphysical question must be preceded by an epistere our question is whether this test is applicable in the subjective impression and inquiry regard: truth or objectivity of Philosophers of different religious beliefs is to preceded by that our religious ideals and beliefs correspond with a philosophers of different religious beliefs is to preceded by that our religious ideals and beliefs correspond with a philosophers of different religious beliefs is to precede by that our religious ideals and beliefs correspond with a philosophers of different religious beliefs is to precede by that our religious ideals and beliefs correspond with a philosophers of different religious beliefs is to precede by that our religious ideals and beliefs correspond with a philosophers of different religious beliefs is to precede by that our religious ideals and beliefs correspond with a philosophers of different religious beliefs is to precede by the preceded by the prece Philosophers of different schools have different theories of truth of God which also gical criteria of truth theories of the tests. There are three such theories of the tests of the theories of the tests of truth—(i) The Corresponding to the corresponding the corresponding to the tests of truth—(i) The Corresponding to the corresponding theory or 'Copy theory, (ii) Pragmatic theory etermine whether our religious ideas correspond with the corresponding theory. livine reality or not.

The pragmatic criterion or practical working value also A judgment is true when the thought expressed by may work satisfactorily for some time, and then it may for what the thought expressed by may work satisfactorily for some time, and then it may with reality. Thus "all men are mortal" is a true pease to be so. If we say that a religious idea is true so reality. The judgment asserts in the judgment agree ping as it works and it becomes untrue when it ceases to because there it is a true pease to be so. If we say that a religious idea is true so reality. The judgment agree ping as it works and it becomes untrue when it ceases to because there it is true when it ceases to be so. If we say that a religious idea is true so reality. The judgment agree ping as it works and it becomes untrue when it ceases to because there it is true when it ceases to be so. If we say that a religious idea is true so because there is the ping as it works and it becomes untrue when it ceases to be so. reality. The judgment asserts in the judgment agreeing as it works and it becomes untrue when it because there is lack of agreement here between

logically follow that "whatever works must Moreover the same religious doctrine (as, for example) according to others, it is positively injurious. As a of fact, the different sects, within the same religion ested, and if religion can satisfy this test, religion is true. arisen from the workability or otherwise of a partidoctrine. The workability or otherwise of a partidoctrine. doctrine. Thus we conclude that workability cannot ruth, beauty and goodness. Its judgments are prompted sure test of the trade of the

in the measurement of the truth of religion

questioned as a fact; but as revealed truths are comis faith has postulated.

In order to answer cated through human minds, which interpret them sciously at the time of revealing them and as a divine factor it becomes difficult to separate the divine

from the human mixture in revelations. How are we, then, to ascertain the truth of we much than the second we have a second to the second with the second than the second we have the second with the separable, by compartmental divisions. There is a nious relationship among these factors. We may

of its with a state which satisfies simply one or the other of its universal and necessary character. Besides, fractor of the human personality. Hence we must judge the proposition "whatever is true must work", it do ruth of any particular element of our experience by its cologically follows: he terence-its harmonious relationship with the other lements of the experience. Hence when we ask, "Is relifaith or belief in the incarnation of God, the postule eligion an integral place in the whole content of human the belief in the incarnation of God, the postule eligion an integral place in the whole content of human has immense work:

A perience were agree with other has immense working value, according to some peop spects of experience to form a harmonious system? This 3 the test by which religious ideas and beliefs have to be

sure test of the truth of religious ideas and beliefs; and necessitated by the deepest needs of the inner spiritual ding to this test. ding to this test, the same doctrine would be both fe. They are consequently mere postulates of faith, and untrue. With popular mind the intensity of feeling count ersonality. These judgments called value-judgments also the measurement of the measurement of the world. It is this view of the world which be so, and hence it cannot be untrue"—this is the pre mean by religious experience or the religious view of the world. But the be untrue"—this is the world. This religious view of the world in its out-look test of truth. But the subjective feeling, however the world. This religious view of the world in its out-look truth. and intense, is always unsafe as an adequate truth.

But the subjective feeling, however the world. This religious view of the world in the subjective feeling, however the world. This religious view of the world in the subjective feeling, however the world. This religious view of the world in the subjective feeling, however the world. This religious view of the world in the subjective feeling, however the world in the subjective feeling in the world in the world in the subjective feeling in the world Revealed religions claim that religious knowleds or is an inner experience and insight into divine things been revealed by God and, therefore, religious knowledgermer is based on faith, spiritual fellowship and consist true beyond human critical fellowship and therefore, religious knowledgermer is based on faith, spiritual fellowship and critical fel is true beyond human criticism. Revelation may rirectly by the devotee, in his con munion with God, which cated through as a fact; but

In order to answer the question at issue here that is to perest whether our religious experience is an integral part of ell ur totality of experience, in which case only religion is rue, we have to examine whether the religious man's experience? We must remember that the human attractions.

There is a school of philosophers, called willing factors.

There we, then, to ascertain the truth of rentimentalism. There is a school of philosophers, called willing factors. nality is a concrete whole consisting of thinking, feeling attralists, according to whom religion is nothing but a separable, by willing factors which, though distinguishable, are ubjective phase of the mind. They interpret the universe nious relationship distinguishable, by compartmental in distinguishable, by compartmental in the distinguishable, by compartmental in the second categories of Natural Science and reduces even

does things, whereas in truth the whole work automatically by the intricate bodily organism. in such a system there is no room for spiritual values aspirations are not mere dreams of imagination rooted and grounded in the very heart of reality.

nature has no meaning or purpose or law of its or reature. our cherished values are devoid of objective status, no basis in the objective objective status, no basis in the objective order of nature. The critical status order of nature of explanations Naturalism lies in the fact that its method of explaining the consists in explaining the constant of the const consists in explaining the higher by the lower, or the developed by the less developed by reducing the

man to a mere mechanism or what Huxley calls a hing to its simpler constituents. This kind of naturalistic automaton, in which automaton, in which consciousness is nothing more explanation we find in its interpretation of sociological and kind of sleeping and terms of biology, a biological kind of sleeping partner which, in its sleep, dream henomena in terms of biology, a biological does things, where it is sleep, dream henomena in terms of the chemical and the physicohenomena in terms of the chemical and the physicohemical again, in terms of bare quantitative relationship. This naturalistic method of explaining by the process of evelling down is faulty. For we cannot get the essential according to this view, are nothing but illusions, tuth of the world-drama by analysing it into its physical are accidental by are accidental by-products resulting from the met constituents. The truth of the world-drama lies in its clash of molecules and electrons. According to meaning, value, purpose, ideals which escape the knife of school, e.g., the school A truer exaplanation of school, e.g., the school of New Psychology headed by the naturalist in his dissection. A truer exaplanation of and Jung (according to New Psychology headed by the naturalist in his dissection. A truer exaplanation of the latest is by interpreting Nature not and Jung (according to which school it is the naturalist in his dissection. A true Nature not instincts which man! instincts which man has in common with other anima in her lowest and simplest, but in her highest and most determine our common with other anima in her lowest and simplest, but in her highest and most determine our common with other anima in her lowest and simplest, but in her highest and most determine our common with other anima in her lowest and simplest, but in her highest and most determine our common with other anima in her lowest and simplest, but in her highest and most determine our common with other anima in her lowest and simplest, but in her highest and most determine our common with other anima in her lowest and simplest, but in her highest and most determine our common with other anima in her lowest and simplest, but in her highest and most determine our common with other anima in her lowest and simplest, but in her highest and most determine our common with other anima in her lowest and simplest, but in her lowest and simplest, but in her lowest and simplest and most determine our common with other anima in her lowest and simplest and most determine our common with other anima in her lowest and simplest and most determine our common with other anima in her lowest and simplest and most determine our common with other anima in her lowest and simplest and most determine our common with the lowest and lowest and lowest animal lowest and lowest animal lowest and lowest animal lowest determine our conscious behaviour) our religious developed manifestation. As opposed to Naturalism, are mere projections behaviour) our religious developed manifestation. As opposed to naturalism, are mere projections of our own unconscious Idealism, which is the more proper mode of the interpretaimpulses, which are impulses, which are sexual in this origin and which est and highest product (e.g., man) as a conscious spiritual produced by the unconscious activity of the objectivity. prove the objectivity of religion i.e., the truth of being, but by recognising that those values which are so we have to show that the objectivity of religion i.e., the truth of essential to man must also belong to nature. Could a projection of the projection of t we have to show that the religious postulate is not essential to man must also belong to nature. Could a projection of subjective the religious postulate is it universe, if it were totally meaningless and valueless, justified to the fundamental projection of subjective human ideas, but that the religious postulate is not essential to man must also belong to nature.

of things an impartial interpretation of things and impartial interpretation of things are impartial interpretation. justified by an impartial interpretation of the real produce beings (i.e., man) where the fundamental of things in other word the recognition and appreciation of aspirations. of things in other words, that our human ideas, but that produce beings (i.e., man) where the rate of things in other words, that our human ideas, but that produce beings (i.e., man) where the rate of things and appreciation of aspirations are not mere that our human produce beings (i.e., man) where the rate of things and appreciation of aspirations are not mere the rate of things and expression of the real produce beings (i.e., man) where the rate of things in other words, that our human produce beings (i.e., man) where the rate of things in other words, that our human produce beings (i.e., man) where the rate of things are not mere the rate of In therefore, belong to the real order of things and express language we have to show that the values of human hut the values of the world itself. Man is organic to the world of values must have are not simply in man but represent something real and fundamental in the real constitution and the world. Show that the values of the world itself. Man is organic to the world which gave him birth, and therefore man's world of values must have him birth, and therefore man's world of values must have The discussion of the problem in Ward's critical than is alternal problem in Ward's critical physical world fall alike. The causal world with which the Naturalism whose principal thesis in this connect has no not be a part of the problem in Ward's critical an integral place in the whole system in which the physical world fall alike. The causal world with which the scientists deal and the world of values with which the scientists deal and religious values are that man is altogether a part or product of nature our cherished below our cherished below of the problem in Ward's critter physical world fall alike. The causal world with which the physical world fall alike. The causal world with which the scientists deal and the world of values with which the scientists deal and the world of values with which the scientists deal and the world of the same reality. God is a judgments of aesthetic, moral and religious values are concerned, are aspects of the same reality. God is a common ground of both. We thus find that religion has an integral place in the total system of reality. Herein lies the truth or objectivity of religion.

infallible and final knowledge of the world. For because it "works." experience is always incomplete and grows ever more (e) Is the organ of religious knowledge then identical his experience. Note that the organ of religious knowledge ? Or, proof (e.g., belief in external world - otherselves and reason.

(i) It ma Solipsism is theoretically plausible though pract (i) It may be said that there are two kinds of knowledge.

The must be 1.

character of the universe in its concrete wholeness.

(b) Hence the universe in its concrete wholeness. our attitude towards the transcendent mysteries (ii) Yet the two types surround such certain and lucid knowledge as we per There is no clear-cut division between them. Scientific simple noon-day transparence of the multiplication to the philosophical world wiew.

(c) This was all light and (iii) We must not ign

world which was all light and no shade.

translate our experience of it into ideas sooner or later, which

self-communicative. Truth is not a man-made convention. It is an apprehension of reality, which impresses us with its RELIGION AND PROBLEM OF KNOWLE transcendent objectivity. It comes to us with all the force The problem of knowledge in its bearing of correlative receptiveness which achieves response on our philosophy Religion. (a) No man can claim to part. An idea "works" because it is true, it is not true

his experience. Not only is knowledge incomplete with that of scientific and philosophical knowledge? Or, there is always the control of the there is always the risk of actual error and illusi). Io we come to know God in a different way? Here we some of our most are the familiar anti-thesis between faith some of our most assured beliefs seems incapable of are brought up against the familiar anti-thesis between faith

absurd. It must be borne in mind that the more absurds, the matter-of-fact knowledge of the world around us in mind that the more absurds, the matter-of-fact knowledge of the world around us in mind that the more absurds to its perfections in the Natural sciences. and formal the subject under discussion, (e.g., in Which comes to its perfections in the Natural sciences. matics), the more easy is it to arrive at greater cert secondly, there is the practical acquaintance gained by to the complete to the subject under discussion, (e.g., in which comes to its perfections in the reaction of the subject under discussion, (e.g., in which comes to its perfections in the reaction of the subject under discussion, (e.g., in which comes to its perfections in the reaction of the subject under discussion, (e.g., in which comes to its perfections in the reaction of the subject under discussion, (e.g., in which comes to its perfections in the reaction of the subject under discussion, (e.g., in which comes to its perfections in the reaction of the subject under discussion, (e.g., in which comes to its perfections in the reaction of the subject under discussion, (e.g., in which comes to its perfections in the reaction of the subject under discussion of the subject but finality of knowledge is difficult to attain with particle and aided by sympathetic intuition, as exemplified to the nature of the particle of the particle attain with the relation of friends to one another. Religious to the nature of the ultimate Reality, which means the relation of the latter kind. It is not the information to the universe: (b) Hence there is need for reversed agnosticial bout God acquired by a strict process of induction. It is not the latter kind. It is not the latter kind in the

This reversed agnosticism consists in the humble recognition and lucid knowledge as we possible that the resonant of the fact that the of the fact that the resources of human thought ratiocination. There is an element of faith in reason and meaning of the resources of human thought ratiocination. There is an element of faith in reason and language are inadequate to express all the truth and faith implies some and It is doubtful. Ineffable power all the truth all the resources of human thought atiocination. There is an element of faith in reason and It is doubtful. Ineffable power all the truth all the lement of reason in faith. The value judgments of the language are inadequate to express all the truth all the lement of reason in faith. The value judgments of the language are inadequate to express all the truth all the lement of reason in faith. meaning of the Ineffable Power that over-rules all the truth in element of reason in faith. The value judgments of etc., could their Religious experience must unite harmoniously with the fact-It is doubtful whether Religion, any more than poetricular of secular and scientific experience, to come to etc., could thrive in a world which had been reduced world which was transparence. The poetry independence of secular and scientific experience, to come to world which had been reduced philosophical world view.

(c) This means that we do not know all our know all our know that we do not know that we d as valid so far as it goes. Theoretic uncertainty is which is not relevant to the lower levels. So the categories translate our experience would be into must be capable of being arranged, according to the degree of their complexity. Each is valid within its own frame of and scientific knowledge would be impossible for of their complexity. Each is valid within its own frame of (d) This increase of it is

reference. But it is only whole hierarchy taken to that can give an adequate clue to reality as a whole the ways of knowing are not one but many. Yet diverse ways of knowing must ccalesce in one st view, if our knowledge is to be adequate. Thus wash "It ask "I of human experience?" We are not trying to comexperience corresponds to reality, we want to know the

Secondly, experience is not subjective. It is an experience of the subjective of the of something, a contact with a self-revealing, self-contact with a self-revealing Religion is regarded as valid because it is standing the test of experience.

RELIGION: SUBJECTIVE OR OBJECTIVE

The term 'subjective' means something which is private ask, "Is religion true," what we really want to the knowledge changes from person to person. It is variable "Does religion fill an integral place in the whole in nature In this sense colour, taste, smell, sorrow, n nature In this sense colour, taste, smell, sorrow, rappiness etc. are said to be subjective. Thus what is blue the different parts of experience cohere with one of mine is different from the knowledge of the happiness into the harmony of the whole. The part that sof others. Similarly, my knowledge of sorrow varies from the experience. loose to experience as a whole is the part about the knowledge of sorrow in others. Thus all such subjective we are most in the part about the knowledge of sorrow in others. But in the validity we are most in doubt. This does not provided as a whole is the part about the knowledge of sorrow in others. Thus an such criterion subjective. The does not provided as a whole is the part about the knowledge of sorrow in others. Thus an such criterion subjective. The does not provided as a whole is the part about the knowledge of sorrow in others. Thus an such contribution is the part about the knowledge of sorrow in others. Thus an such contribution subjective as a whole is the part about the knowledge of sorrow in others. Thus an such contribution subjective as a whole is the part about the knowledge of sorrow in others. Thus an such contribution subjective as a whole is the part about the knowledge is particular and variable in nature. But in the contribution subjective are also as a whole is the part about the knowledge is particular and variable in nature. But in the contribution subjective are also as a whole is the part about the knowledge is particular and variable in nature. criterion subjective. The satisfaction we derive ase of objective knowledge, it is different. Objective a few coherence is not a momentary feeling, nor is it a fee chowledge is that which is universally grasped by all men satisfaction individual. a few eccentric individuals. It is a permanent and tlike, e.g. knowledge of fire. Every body knows that fire and social tested by repeat of the satisfaction te satisfaction tested by repeated and growing experienburns. From this universal attitude, knowledge becomes

cative reality. It is in this way that we come to man to man. It does not seem to have any objectivity of Religion is experi. reality. It is in this way that we come to man to man. It does not seem to have any objectivity of religious standing the regarded as a solution of the subjectivity of religious standing the regarded as solution is one way of knowledge three fundamental arguments amongst many may be taken into consideration. Firstly, it is said that all men in this world are not religious. There are some people who believe in God and there are some others who do not. Hence it is obvious that religion can not be objective in nature, because what is objective must be equally accepted by all.

> Again, the nature of religion varies from nation to nation and from person to person. Theists believe in the existence of God. But they differ among themselves regarding the nature of God. For example, the Muslims,

Hindus and Christians differ in their respective 1 varies from person to person can not be regal universal or objective, rather it is subjective in nature. pects of a man's nature.

It is generally held that religion is essentially As man is a rational being he knows his finitude and feeling. How that religion is essentially I have that there is an Infinite and of feeling. Hence it is subjective in nature. it is an element of mind which differs from Thus they deny religious knowledge to be object ficulty in accepting religion as universal and objective.

In reply to these arguments we may substantial view in favour of the objectivity of religion.

Firstly, it can be said that though human beings twardly religious outwardly religious they are potentially religious potentially religious man is a rational animal, his very faculty of reasoning himself potentially. himself potentially religious. The religious consciousness is that which is removed that transcend here fact it was a rational and specific religious consciousness is that which is religious consciousness is that which is religious only in virtue of the fact. We are rational and specific religious state of mind. In other words, when the transcend here fact is religious thought grows in our mind in any form, it is known that the religious consciousness is that which is religious only in virtue of the fact.

country to country and person to person. religions differ from one another in their though they agree with one another in their common of the supra-rational.

This common characteristic another in a common of the first communion with Divine is possible. Though thought as a set communion with Divine is possible. This common characteristic another in a common es e infinite. It is generally thought that in teening another in a common of the finite with the toosest communion with Divine is possible. Though thought as a nion of the finite with the Consists in the closest the very essence of religion. This community is the community of the very essence of religion.

Lastly, feeling may be predominant in religion but it rites and activities. Even in the same society, the ligion. In religious experience there is thinking as well of God varies from person to person. So, knowled ligion. In religious experience there is thinking as well willing. Religion is ratiocinative (Rational). It is not erely a matter of feeling but it also includes the rational

is something which has no objective or universal exfect Being. This sense of the infinite being is implied it is an element. Thus every man person. So it can not be objective or universal in potentially religious. Consequently, there remains nother deny religious religion as universal and objective.

RELIGIOUS CONSCIOUSNESS

only in virtue of the fact that we have in us the poligious thought grows in our mind in any form, it is known find oursel. The religious the state of religious consciousness. The religious the state of religious consciousness. transcend the bounds of our narrow individuality the state of religious consciousness. The religious be the case in that which find ourselves in that which seems to lie beyond us.

the state of religious consciousness. The the sense, implicit power that some pacture as a thinking be the case that which seems to lie beyond us. In the people are capable of showing at it is not an accidental feature of man's life but is cannot work. implicit power in the form of religious men and some not religious. But it is not an accidental feature or man's me cannot workout them. But religious men and some total being. It is through the religious consciousness to the religious men and some total being. It is through the religious consciousness to the religious men and some total being. It is through the religious consciousness to the religious men and some total being. It is through the religious consciousness to the religious men and some total being. It is through the religious consciousness to the religious men and some total being. cannot workout them. But it does not prove that the tional being. It is through the religious consciousness is inherent. not religious. From this it follows that religious known are underent, that is, potential is, potential being the religious constitutional being. It is through the religious constitutional being. It is through the religious which is and objective is, potential to the religious known are constitutional being or a supernatural being or is inherent, that is, potentially present, so it is universal, objective and infinite. This universal, objective entity is known as a supernatural being or Secondly. Secondly, it is said that religious ideas differ he psychological state of religious consciousness is peculiar igions differ and possessing the highest moral and aesthetic each wer possessing the highest moral and aesthetic each wer possessing the highest moral and aesthetic each wer possessing the highest moral and aesthetic each were possessing the highest moral each were possessing the highest moral

process implies a distinction of self and not-self, yet in broken down and the spiritual affinity of the finite haracter of religion would go. infinite is felt. This spiritual consciousness of has long been a matter of controversy with the thin different ages. There are some who emphasise the of feeling and place the essence of Religion in it, as the essence of religious consciousness. The prophole, immutable and necessary. thus centered round the question of the nature of the

many illiterates and idiots-who are truly religious budged and regulated.

Nor can the seat of But to place the est Nor can the seat of religion be placed in practical at the religious are religions. We are religious not in the virtue of thinking activity a partial view of the picture. Human thought finds our fealth of the virtue of thinking activity a partial view of the picture. Human thought finds to play As feeling is pure non-sense (i.e., irrational), if emphasis is laid on it, religion would be dogmatism. Without a distinct reference to object, religious feeling is incapable of discrimination lemonstrated. These can be metaphysically conceived but special characteristics of the start in that direction requires to be intuitively felt. from any other kind of feeling, of assigning to its the start in that direction requires to be intuitively felt. case the feeling of justifying its own existence. case the feeling of a sensualist and that of a devou

'ould be on the same level; one would have as much istification as the other. As such religion would be a form of thought the opposition between self and not latter of individual fancy and feelings and the objective

Moreover if religion is relation between the human spirit nd the Divine, then feeling cannot be a bridge between the wo; for that side of our nature, the characteristic of which others who give the place of pride to thought or kno e that which corresponds to or is capable of entering into still there are the place of pride to thought or kno e that which corresponds to or is capable of entering into still there are others who lay stress on activity, and elation with an object, the very idea of which is universal,

The above considerations had obviously led to the In the first place, it is maintained that relinought. The rationalists of the 18th Century in England clusively a matter. exclusively a matter of feeling i.e., it is a matter and in France placed the core of religious consciousness in and not of brain. The rationalists of the local brain and not of brain and not of brain and not of brain. and not of brain. The advocates of this view are hought. Religion must indeed be a thing of the heart religion is the elevate. religion is the elevation of the human spirit to the living and that the human spirit to the living and the liv the Divine and that this is possible only through for ubjective caprice, we must appeal to an objective standard.

That which are the heart must also be discerned community with the infinite. On the other hand, that which enters the heart must also be discerned a matter of the infinite. On the other hand, that which enters the heart must also be seen is not a matter of understanding or logical thousapproved) by the intelligence to be true. It must be seen can be proposed to be true. It must be seen sharing in its own nature a right to dominate feeling and analysis of terms, propositions etc., and scientific reas having in its own nature a right to dominate feeling and make one relief one relief the scientific that constituting the principle by which feeling must be cannot make one religious because we find that this constituting the principle by which feeling must be Nor and it.

or willing rightly but simply in virtue of a certain ts expression through his language, art, sculpture, literature essence of and affection. our feelings and affections towards God. But to plate. Therefore, Practical activity has a vital part to play of mere for in feeling towards God. But to play the religious consciousness of man. Moreover knowledge essence of religion in feeling is self contradictory for the religious consciousness of man. Moreover knowledge As feeling would not be for thought he it scientific or barely metaphysical falls far of mere feeling would not even know itself to be the thought, be it scientific or barely metaphysical falls far emphysical is pure non-son even know itself to the thought, be it scientific or barely metaphysical falls far emphysical is pure non-son even know itself to the thought, be it scientific or barely metaphysical falls far emphysical falls far emphysical falls for thought, be it scientific or barely metaphysical falls far emphysical falls far emphysical falls for thought, be it scientific or barely metaphysical falls far emphysical falls far nothinion. The notion of the nature and attributes of God, His

support that religion belongs to the active aspect that religion belongs to the active aspect. conscious life. But mere activity without any intellegand emotional and emotional support turns to be mechanical and would demoral; would demoralise and degrade religion Activity devoid of any respect or reason falls far she heing religious being religious. So the heart must not be left alon

head and the heart must go together in it. The above survey of religious consciousness flood of light a flood of light on the true nature of it. It is on a false psychology. The ordinary consciousness uments against reason.

Value It is held that reasoning individual cannot be divided into any such compartments. So, also the spiritual life and conscioulities, and instead of God it gives us only arguments, The spiritual life and conscioulities, and propositions about God. It is said that in the the nature of religious consciousness, in considering

In recent years, therefore, there has been a tenf primary importance not the element of feeling, but the to swing back from intellectualism to voluntarism bjective character of that about which we are aware. We accentuate will as the essence of religion. Kant, hust look beyond feeling to that intellectual activity by Schopenhauer, Hoffding and others are the spear-herhich feelings are determined. It is indeed true that this new movement. They argue that it is the motilling or activity gives concrete shape or impression to the will that makes our thought or feeling significant. ward feeling about the object of devotion. But the central thesis is all at the many-sided aspects of our thesis is all the more strengthened by a reference trinciple which guides the many-sided aspects of our outward expression of the strengthened by a reference trinciple which guides the many-sided aspects of our outward expression of the strengthened by a reference trinciple which guides the many-sided aspects of our outward expression of the strengthened by a reference trinciple which guides the many-sided aspects of our outward expression of the strengthened by a reference trinciple which guides the many-sided aspects of our outward expression of the strengthened by a reference trinciple which guides the many-sided aspects of our outward expression of the strengthened by a reference trinciple which guides the many-sided aspects of our outward expression of the strengthened by a reference trinciple which guides the many-sided aspects of the strengthened by a reference trinciple which guides the many-sided aspects of the strengthened by a reference trinciple which guides the many-sided aspects of the strengthened by the strengthene outward expression of the religious mind. Religion piritual life is thought which gives organic relation to all inward feeling down of the religious mind. Religion piritual activities. God and divine things may touch inward feeling demands outward expression. And ir spiritual activities. God and divine things may touch possible through many outward expression. And ir feeling kindle our emotions, awaken in us desires and possible through worship, ceremonial rites, prayers, sadar feeling, kindle our emotions, awaken in us desires and etc. The ceremonial etc. The ceremonial and the ritual aspects of religioupulses, dominate our practical activities, but under all activity a prominant and the ritual aspects of religioupulses, there is the activity of that organ which alone can activity a prominent place in religious consciousness ese, there is the activity of that organ which alone can ancient vedic religious consciousness pto raise us above ourselves and bring us into relation ancient vedic religion and the religion of old Test the Eternal and Infinite and that organ is thought.

FAITH AND REASON

It is said by some thinkers that knowledge of God and that to point to any particular aspect of mind as an in the by the religious people. These thinkers advocate the analysis of the same of t dent and exclusive region of religious consciousness is that as an organ of divine knowledge and put forward some individual psychology. The divine the second seco

of man can hardly be broken up into independent ions and propositions about God. It is said that in the one and many of hum. The spiritual unity of human consciousness is a control tude of devotion, in simple faith and communion with feeling no destination of the spiritual unity of human consciousness is a control tude of devotion, in simple faith and communion with feeling no destination of the spiritual mind seems to be in immediate contact. one and manifests of human consciousness is a of d, this spiritual mind seems to be in immediate contact but it is here. Feeling no doubt is necessary in religious conscious conscious has of the not by intensity of the external world, the religious people have the content or intensity of the external world, the religious people have the not by intensity of the external world, the religious people have the but it is by the content or intelligent basis of a religious conscious to be determined to not by intensity of feeling, that its character and worlde assurance of their reality in simple faith and devotion. The nature of the content to be determined. In other words, in considering

which break up the living realitiy into fragments at exhaust the content of the Infinite.

It is said that the attempt to prove God is vitted put something above Him. To attempt to prove h His being as something outside of itself.

in the following ways:

The aim of philosophy of religion is different from religion. of religion. The former does not pretend to min pious. It presupposes religion and makes no produce it. Religion, no less than other spheres of reason implicit reason implicit, and philosophy is reason self-collection. The vertical self-collection is the vertical self-collection in the What we get in religion through faith must be reason. A faith of the divine roots of the divine roots are divine roots. of the divine reality which is rational.

justify its claim before the bar of reason. Rational or scientific thought is not narrower stract than intrice. abstract than intuition or faith. In pursuit of its unity and harmony of perceptions, (i. e. the unity of immediate of perceptions, (i. e. the by but Science aims at experience is broken up by

but Science aims at a fuller reorganised unity.

The third ob: prove God is to try to find in the finite the reason that the aligion is an impersonal being. This form of religion is of God, the reason that the aligion is an impersonal being. This form of religion is of God, the reason that the reason that the aligion is an impersonal being. This form of religion is of God, the reason that the reason that the aligion is an impersonal being. Infinite is also not valid. In rational or mediate of God, the proof or mediate process is one which tained within God's simply a conscious development of the process

even implicitly in religion. All true thought of God is God hinking Himself.

Thus it does not follow that faith alone and not philosohic or speculative thought is the criterion of truth in eligion. Immediate knowledge or faith gives us that is try to find in the finite the reason of the Infinit articular and accidental and no objective and necessary actually making God finite by discovering the neceptuth. Not intuition or faith but some higher principle, hen, must be the criterion of truth. This is evidently the Thus these various objections lead to the fact bjective authority of reason. The fact is that faith and reason but intuition or faith is the legitimate organ eason are not opposed to each other. Reason and faith knowledge D. T. S. Library and the legitimate organ eason are not opposed to each other. Reason and faith knowledge. But this theory of intuition or faith as like subserve the struggle of the human spirit to its Divine to reason is not the should interact with each other to reason is not tenable. These objections may be oal. Both reason and faith should interact with each other in the following. the cause of spiritual progress.

MYSTICISM

It is generally said that the object of religion must be a Thus fall ersonal God and therefore the Absolute which is npersonal cannot be the God of religion; secondly, it is also said that both the worshipper and the worshipped ends, Science begins indeed by sacrificing the spot God e.g., the Substance or the Absolute and individuals unity of re both devoid of personality. This is the contention of The third objection against reason that the religion is an impersonal being. This form of religion is ne class of philosophers. But in the vedanta, (the highest

tained within God's own nature. The philosophy resence and immediate awareness of God (aparaks-finite observer) aggregate of the philosophy resence and immediate awareness of God (aparaks-finite observer) aggregate of the divine observer aggregate of the philosophy resence and immediate awareness of God (aparaks-finite observer) aggregate of the divine observer gion is not the aggregate of thoughts or reasoning anubhuti). In involves an ecstatic condition in which the simply a conscious develor.

to a place in which the usual distinction between le, I". and object is obliterated and the whole exist Is not this merging of the finite self in the impersonal resolved into becomes acquainted with ineffable things. with which we are acquainted through our sense ommunion with the highest being.

The organ by which the mystic awareness is attended with an unspeakable joy mortal being are acquainted through our mortal being are acquainted through our prepared mortal being can never generally feel. Due prepart God is not analytic thinking or intellect, but intuition necessary. Three steels generally feel. Due prepart Scientia Intuitiva). necessary. Three stages of preparation for the attal Scientia Intuitiva).

Intuition is the of such an experience may be indicated thus (as he artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet, which does hearing the artist or the superior insight of the poet. Evelyn Underhill in her authoritative book on bearing the

Illuminative stage and (iii) The Unitive stage. (i) The negative or purgative stage means consists in emptying or purgative stage meanthose things which the self, i.e., in stripping those things which may distract the mindprayest, shut the door of the worlds. The senses, consider very man, and opens up only when sense-activities and suppressions are held in abeyance. outside of the worlds". When desires are quitted suppression of sensuality and there is complete details the from the life of the senses, it is then only that the

plation of the Absolute becomes possible.

tion or meditation of the soul on the Absolute is i.e., absorption or rest in the on the Absolute

1 which the contemplative life of the mystic culminates, soul of the worshipper becomes lost and identifyhen the soul is at peace with the Absolute. The identificathe deity (Tadatmya). The end or goal aimed ion with the divine is the goal of all Mysticism. Thus mysticism is union with the ultimate one, a the celebrated European mystic Eckhart says—"If I am to absorption in the ultimate one, a the celebrated European mystic Eckhart says—"If I am to absorption in the All. It is the elevation of consumow God directly I must become completely He and

resolved into oneness. The self thus identified boolute, tantamount to the loss of human personality? object of worship is capable of an infinite vision defenders of mysticism deny this, and, on the other becomes acquaints to capable of an infinite vision defenders of mysticism aims at the attainment of becomes aware of a realm of reality higher than tersonality in an overwhelmingly higher degree through with which we are alm of reality higher than tersonality in an overwhelmingly higher degree through The and, claim that mysticism aims at the attainment of

The organ by which the mystic attains the direct vision

bearing the same name): (i) The Purgative stage, rithout but is acquainted with it by identifying itself that ympathetically with the reality itself. It is the faculty of of prehension by the whole of one's personality which gives ing in insight into the inmost nature of reality. This faculty

The ecstatic state, the attainment of which is considered (ii) This stage is known as the stage of illumanirvacaniya). Hence doubt arises (as it has arisen in the an insight the inner evaluation as the stage of an index of many) as to whether such states are at all real be the supreme end of mystic experience may be At this stage is known as the stage of illumanirvacaniya. Hence doubt arises (as it has allow is an insight into the into the latest opened, and inds of many) as to whether such states are at all real Augustine about the latest opened, and not a more emotional rapture, a mere feeling, a purely and not a more emotional rapture, a mere feeling, a purely is an insight into the soul is opened, and indicate about himself with the heart of things. Thus with nd not a mere emotional rapture, a mere feeling, a purely of my soul the heart of things. Thus with nd not a mere emotional rapture, a mere feeling, a purely ndividual experience. Much has been written on the Augustine about himself "I believe with myster individual experience. Much has been written on the day were to great that the light that of my soul the light that never changes as if the luestion of the objective validity of the mystic experience; (iii) The brighter and the light that never changes as if the luestion of the objective validity of the mystic subjects themselves, there is never the never of the mystic subjects themselves, there is never the never of the mystic subjects themselves, there is never the never of the mystic subjects themselves, there is never the never of the mystic subjects themselves, there is never the never of the mystic subjects themselves, there is never the never of the mystic subjects themselves, there is never the never of the mystic subjects themselves, there is never the never of the mystic subjects themselves, there is never the never of the mystic subjects themselves, there is never the never of the mystic subjects themselves, there is never the never of the mystic subjects themselves, there is never the never of the never of the mystic subjects themselves, there is never the never of th day were to grow brighter and brighter flooding all son the part of the mystic subjects themselves, there is never tion or meditar. Stage while the part of the mystic subjects themselves, there is never tion or meditar. (iii) The next stage which comes after full continue doubt as to the reality which they see and hear. The absorption of the see and lear is in the part of the mystic subjects themselves, there is no meditation of the see and hear.

remarkable agreement among mystics of all countries as regards their method and result, is a strong evid support of the truth-value of their experience.

But undoubtedly there are differences in experience which cannot be regarded as purely sub-For example, both the Christian and Hindu mystle visions; but the contents of those visions widely St. Teresa saw the Virgin Mary, the Sakta sees the Kali, the Vaishnava sees Visnu and so on. It apparent that the content of the mystic's depends on his previous history; he sees

prayer which follows communion with God. of life and they develop in a moral atmosphere mystic drunk with the practice of interpretation of interpretations. 'far from the madding crowd's ignoble strifes'.

Morthwhile to recount in the marks or charments of the marks worthwhile to recount in this context the four western. St. Ansem in type of proof for God's existence.

But according to Kant, from Set the idea of existence of God. marks or characteristics of Mysticism, Eastern as William of Mysticism, Eastern as western, after William James in his Gifford Lecture of Religious F "Varieties of Religious Experience". They are the passivity of Passivity (2) Passivity (2) Passivity (3) Passivity (3) Passivity (4) Passivity (4) Passivity (5) Passivity (5) Passivity (6) Passivity (4) Ineffability, (2) Transiency, (3) Passivity

CHAPTER VI

GROUNDS OF BELIEF IN GOD

Theistic arguments or the proofs of the existence of God

I. ONTOLOGICAL ARGUMENT:

This argument finds in the very idea of God, the proof of what His existence. When we search amongst the ideas of our The fact is that there is an essential element as character, for example, idea of the Infinite: idea of the non-essential element as character, for example, idea of the All-perfect Being. From the a non-essential element in the mystic's experience Independent and idea of the All-perfect Being. From the essential fact is the upper in the mystic's experience Independent and idea of the All-perfect Being. From the essential fact is the upper in the mystic's experience Independent and idea of the All-perfect Being. essential element in the mystic's experience Independent and idea of the All-perfect Delig.

consciousness, the day is the unmistakable expansion of the very fact that we have such an idea, we conclude that such the such an idea, we conclude that such consciousness, the day is the day of the such an idea, we conclude that such that is the unmistakable expansion of the such an idea, we conclude that such consciousness, the day of the such an idea, we conclude that such an idea of the All-perfect Being exists. In this consciousness, the dawn of a new sight and a new way. Descartes puts the argument from effect to cause. overwhelms the subject, like what takes place who way, Descartes puts the argument from effect to cause.

Dresont are Opened to Cause who way, Descartes puts the argument from effect to cause.

Further he argues that nothing in the finite world could be present are opened. flood-gates are opened. Such a mystic element in every religi.

Such a mystic element in originate the idea of the Infinite. Descartes supports his prayer religion. present in every religion, and can be detected in originate the idea of the Infinite. Descartes supports his differs to the follows and can be detected originate the idea of an analogy. He says, "when I differs to the idea of the Infinite originate the idea of the Infinite. Descartes supports his differs to the idea of the Infinite. differs from ordinary religions are constitutions are constitutional constitutions are constitutions are constitutional constitutions. ordinary religions are concerned with the practical properties of the being is comprised in the idea in the same way that the mystic drupt. mystic drunk with divine love, rises about and in a state of into of Absolute perfection without the real existence. Before with divine love, rises above all practical concerns worthwhile

But according to Kant, from the idea of God we may get the idea of existence of God, but not its real existence. Here Descartes made a confusion between the idea of existence and real existence. Kant maintained that if reality could have been deduced from mere ideation, then the mere (idea) thinking of a hundred thalers would have brought the thalers into real existence. Again, from the

idea of a triangle there certainly follows the equalithem or conceive of them as existing for thought. You angles to two right angles, but if we can dispense very idea or a triangle itself the question of the equal which all objective existence is."

But when we say this we do its three angles to two right angles goes along Similarly, we may give up the idea of God's existence

necessity of thought. We must either believe in "But" deny the validity of our thinking (Cf. attitude of this problem)

The correspondence between our thought and of things is possible, only if we believe in God as of our thought and of nature. God has expressed in nature and it. in nature and it is only as we enter into the thought that we can have of our knowledge of it. Kant's objection is based mistaken idea that mistaken idea that we can quite easily get rid of the hinkers, and of all objects of thought." tion of God. We see, on the contrary, that this necessary part of necessary part of our consciousness. We must admit that Descartes does not prove as clearly as he to have done that the rather gives us the impression that it is merely and the impression that it is merely Descartes had supplied the additional step showing without certainty.

Descartes had supplied the additional step showing without certainty. idea is a necessary one, his Ontological argument without certainty. have been one of the most secure of all the arguments secure of all the arguments.

We might say that God is a necessity of because thought is the pre-supposition of all Nothing could be conceived to have any existence san argument from the world as an effect to God as the organisation. does not pre-supposition of all an argument is based upon organisation, nor anything all (Caird-147p,)

anything of the pre-supposition of all anything of the pre-supposition organisation, nor anything else can be conceived to have any existence which does not the conceived existence which does not pre-suppose thought. tute the existence of the outward world, you

must needs pre-suppose a consciousness for which and in

But when we say this we do not simply mean our own ndividual thought. We imply that the world must be In opposition to Kant, we should point out with the Latter of the latter connection with the idea of God, we are dealing existence is relative to thought. In this sense, no object existence meral. 'existence' merely but with 'necessary existence'. Can be conceived of existing except in relation to a thinking necessity of thought.

"But it is not my thought which makes or unmakes the world for me; for in thought I have the power of transcenthe ding my own individuality and the world of objects opposed the o it and of entering into an idea which unites or embraces

that we can have any understanding of nature, any out a thought of self-certainty which is beyond all individual mistaken.

Following Caird, we might say that the true meaning of to have done that this idea of God is a necessary idea Absolute Spiritual Life (God) which is not a mere subjective which something the improvement of the improvemen which somehow or other comes into our conscious idea is a necessary whole world of knowledge is contingent merely and is

THE COSMOLOGICAL ARGUMENT

Analysis of the Nature of Causality

Causality involves a relation between effect must be some event or phenomenon, but that the usual treatment term 'cause' has been variously described as a thin

an antecedent phenomenon (Cf. Hume). This we see that without exception one phenomenon phenomenon as cause and the second as effect. criticises this theory of Hume by pointing out And seeking to complete cause of any particular doing. We ourselves are the only call?" The first of these is the originating all?" The first of these questions might, to some

be answered. by the theory of causality as held by Hume, Mill etc. But the second question cannot be so easily two inswered. If we are to find out the full meaning of causality, distinguished as cause and effect, the second of this, we must describe the cause as something more than mere effect must be

In the usual treatment of the terms 'Cause and effect", phenomenon, or as force. It is obvious that two are accustomed to use the dynamical aspects. We speak description of cause description of cause as a thing cannot give us an alof force, power, productivity etc. Energy is supposed to be theory of causality. theory of causality. Causality always implies mortansferred from the cause to the effect. The cause is said or change of somekind always implies mortansferred from the cause to the effect. Thus we arrive at the idea of force or change of somekind. Mere existence does not carrie of produce the effect. Thus we arrive at the idea of force it this idea of movements. The idea of force is altogether it this idea of movement. If a thing is to be a cause, vague. But the force which is necessary for explanation of do something. "To be" is not the same thing as "to world or human action is not of this vague character. It is In the next place, cause cannot be described sin difinitely directed force and in order to understand how antecedent phenomenate cannot be described sin difinitely directed force and definitely directed force, Hume does not give us any adequate conception of the idea of hind:

His theory is that invariant adequate conception of the idea of hind: His theory is that invariable succession is the only force. The idea of power or force which is essential to the binding together cause and succession is the only force. The idea of power or force which is essential to the binding together cause and succession is the only force. binding together cause and effect. When in our expunderstanding of causation is obtained from our own activity.

by another without over the control of the by another and the order is never inverted, we call the self and not-self. A relation of reciprocity grows up criticises and as cause and receive and receive and receive Marbetween us and the world in which we live. When we are first place all causality is not successive; although the result of our activity. When, on the other hand, the precede has the effect. never succeeds the effect. It does not necessarily external world is active, we are passive and receive, by way place, Martin be simple. precede but may be simultaneous with it. In the not imply contents of the general consequence of this relational reciprocity is place, Martineau points out that unbroken succession that we attribute to the phenomenon of external world is according to the activity of external world is according not imply causality. Out that unbroken succession The general consequence of this relational recipion by pointing out that unbroken succession The general consequence of this relational recipion by pointing out that unbroken succession The general consequence of this relational recipion by pointing out that unbroken succession The general consequence of this relational recipion the beginning invariable, but that the by pointing out that unbroken successive that we attribute to the phenomenon of external working out that the antecedent will not be followed by unconductive that unbroken successive that we attribute to the phenomenon of external working that we attribute to the phenomenon of external working out that unbroken successive that we attribute to the phenomenon of external working out that the antecedent will not the phenomenon of external working out that unbroken successive that we attribute to the phenomenon of external working invariable, but also unconductive to the phenomenon of external working out that the antecedent will not the phenomenon of external working invariable. invariable, but also unconditional, i.e., the antecedent will not other condition to the effect with the antecedent will not other conditional, i.e., the antecedent will not other conditional other conditio be followed by the effect without being dependent to think that This modic. other condition. This modification of Mill's theory resolved to persist in my effort, I am conscious, of questions: "When regard to our own willing and to think that in regard to causality, we really are guided in this matter by analogy to our own willing and led to ask second.

Condition. This modification of Mill's theory exercising a causal will in relation to external things. We are guided in this matter by analogy to our own willing and doing. We ourselves are the only causes of whose mode tic of our will is the power of distinguishing act in certain definite ways.)

Cosmological Argument

After this analysis of our belief in causality proceed to the Cosmological argument. From our district be explained from within itself. We must show that relation to the particular event of the world.

We seek for such We consider that every event may we may we may seek for the world.

We consider that every event may a correduce all the elements of the world to some simple to way we may seek for the cause of the world as a world apart from God.

These atoms do no We consider all the events of the world as satisfied until we for the world and we cannot be a which is itself uncaused.

from the contingency of the world. The contingent with something beyond themselves and probably the same tingent, there world of Our world. The contingent is the Divisor of the World. (Vide, Nyaya Philosophy). exists or the world of our immediate experience tingent, therefore an absolutely necessary Being extingent, therefore an absolutely necessary Being extingent. starts from the thought that the world as presented their own explanation, they certainly could not explain the dence. Its our immediate experience has in the world as presented their own explanation, they certainly could not explain the combinations into which they have entered. Whatever we immediate experience has in it no substantiality of imay say of their constitution, they certainly seem to point the mind in trying to account for it is forced to fall to idea. something outside of it and find

In ourselves, however, we discover something eligence who is necessary, self-dependent and substantial mere 'force'. We discover that we can act in a Martineau). We may look upon the world as an efect and definite direction. definite direction. In other words, we are conscious we may argue that the First Cause is capable of explaining energy as the energy as the "energy of our will" and the chief chart. Whatever form the argument may take, it is based upon tic of our will" and the chief chart. he feeling that the world and the things of the world are alternatives If we have already been led to think ransitory and substantial. In whatever direction we look, exercise of power of power of distinguishing that the world and the world and the look, exercise of power of power of distinguishing that the world and the world and the look, exercise of power of distinguishing that the world and the world and the look, exercise of power of distinguishing that the world and the world and the look, exercise of power of distinguishing that the world and the world and the look, exercise of power of distinguishing that the world and the world and the look, exercise of power of distinguishing that the world and the world and the look, exercise of power of the world and the look of exercise of power of the world, like our own will, we are impressed by the fleeting character of human life, now also think of all world, like our own will, he fragmentary character of our experience and the inadenow also think of this power as one which directs the fragmentary character of our experience and the inadeact in certain definite. Thus we seek for luacy of the satisfaction of our desire. Thus we seek for omething eternal, something complete and altogether atisfied and out of such a feeling, the cosmological irgument is born.

of causality, we should carry with us the thought the phenomena of the world, taken as a whole, are insufficient is an event or all carry with us the thought the phenomena of the world, taken as a whole, are insufficient in the carry with us the thought the phenomena of the world, taken as a whole, are insufficient in the carry with us the thought the phenomena of the world, taken as a whole, are insufficient in the carry with us the thought the phenomena of the world, taken as a whole, are insufficient in the carry with us the thought the phenomena of the world. it is an event or change which invites us to applient to explain themselves. (Can we look upon the matter principle of causality and secondly, that our trust of the world as eternal and as carrying within itself its own secondly, that our trust of the world as eternal and as carrying within itself its own trust of the world as eternal and as carrying within itself its own secondly. conception of causality and secondly, that our trust of the world as eternal and as carrying within the world Now the cosmological obtained from our own will explanation?) It is obvious that the matter of the world some cosmological obtained from our own will explanation?) Now the cosmological argument is an attempt to s not permanent in the form which we know it. Chemistry We make the existence of Companies and attempt to s not permanent in the form which we know it. proof of the existence of God upon the principle of cause take for grant dupon the principle of which the world is composed. But even, if we could stome We may take for granted that every event must of which the world is composed. But even, if we could relation to cause, a sufficient cause that every event must of which the world is composed. But even, if we could relation to cause a sufficient cause of the world to some simple atoms, cause, a sufficient cause. We seek for such a control of the world is composed. But even, in we way we particular. We seek for such a thin we should not be any the nearer to the explanation of the

satisfied until we find the cause of the world and we cannot be selves. It is impossible to discover their fundamental nature. There must be something more in them than mere The Cosmological argument is often called the argument is often called the

dence. Its existence has in it no substantiality or its may say of their constitution, they certainly seem to point something outside to account the explained from fall to account the mind in trying to account the explained from fall to account the explained from fall to account the explained from the fall to account the explained from the explained from fall to account the explained from t

regress. It does not justify us in supposing a suprement point that we desire.

Kant also points out the supposition of the sup Kant also points out that the arrangement will lead to a cause which is: to a cause which is just sufficient to produce the effect would support Rouse support R would support Kant in this criticism. He says we can infer from finite effect is the finite cause of that he series of such causes. (It is illegitimate to say that we we can think in terms of this theory of cause, we therefore, demand the control of this theory of cause, we to an another the control of the cause to an another the cause t therefore, demand that this series should come to an what the cosmological series should come to an ans is the What the cosmological argument really means is the content with cannot be content with merely phenomenal and transcript aspects of things. We merely phenomenal and transcript aspects of things. We must seek a fundamental and reality behind the phane reality behind the phenomena. We must seek a fundamental under the material Or We must seek the under the material. Of course, the Cosmological artic form can no longer be accepted in its solely deistic form separates God from the World (and confines his act the original act of Creation). What the religious demands is not a prime mover but an immanent

We must argue from the whole changing scene of that which makes nature whole changing scene of to that which makes nature possible. God is the true

to a controlling power in regard to their arrangem reference to Caird's criticism that the Cosmological arguaction. (It is impossible to think that the atoms comment gives us only a finite and not an Infinite cause, we may taken counsel together about the arrangement of the point out that in modern times, it is not necessary to look and it is account. and it is equally impossible to think that mere chance behind. Thus the conception of Descartes is that the idea have brought at have brought about the magnificent system of the of the infinite is prior to the idea of the finite. Each finite which we have brought about the magnificent system of the infinite is prior to the idea of the finite. which we know.) We must, therefore, conclude thing not only points to another finite but to the Infinite also. matter in itself is not sufficient to explain the origin Moreover, we are not starting with the world as contingent world. The world is not self-caused but is the effect of tion to the Infinite or as the potentially Infinite. In reply use and power 1 cause and power beyond itself i. e., to say it points Kant we may say that we cannot be content ultimately supreme cause. There is an Kant's criticism is directed against the content inherent tendency in human nature to discover the startingmust suppose a su we must suppose a supreme cause unless we are will point of the series, any series of causes seems to imply the embark upon an infinite cause unless we are ultimate ground. The very fact that we are dissatisfied embark upon an infinite regress. Kant, however, ultimate ground. The very fact that we are dissatisfied until we reach such a point, that there is in reality a startingthat there is no real reason why we should ever stop until we reach such a point, that there is in reality a starting-point that we desire.

Martineau points out that it is only in Theistic faith that we can reach such a starting-point. If we attempt to satisfy Ourselves with materialistic answers, we never seem to reach the end from one cause to another cause We must find something definite to start from, something which will give us the beginning of the world, the world which we know. The world we know must have been different from what it is, but as a matter of fact, it is just what it is we have to ask what gives its determinate character. From our study of the doctrine of causality, we find that it was from the nature of our own will-power that we discover the true meaning of causality. We may use the same principle in application to the world. We may argue that the cause or the ground of the world is a will like ours. We may point out that only Such a cause can give us a resting place in the regress from Cause to cause. Any exercise of will in ourselves seems to us a sufficient explanation of our action. In the same way, may the exercise of will in God, be the explanation of the action

to the determinate we, at least, provide something white specially obvious: know and which know and which alone seems to be precisely want, the power of determining the contingent, of personal decision fails to explain an act and

III. TELEOLOGICAL ARGUMENT

Final Cause:

The prefix "Teleo" is derived from the Greek elos" i.e., 'end' or 'number of the Greek of t "Telos" i.e., 'end' or 'purpose.' This argument is called by lifterent things not only selected, but adapted and At the same the most and the most argument is called to each other and made to co-operate we are comargument. In the cosmological argument we found for believing in the First Cause argument we found for the organism to each other. for believing in the Cosmological argument we found found, can be most easily described of the world which logical argument we found the first Cause of the world which the organism to each other.

Gradation: If we can describe the cosmological argument we found the organism to each other. found, can be most easily described as "will." In the bing the cause as wheth logical argument, we ask whether we are justified in the himsain towards still higher ends, then this subordination of bing the cause as intelligent and as intelligent in the sense i.e., in the sense that other words, we can find characteristics which

Can we find evidences in the world of the will-power own? We ourselves are our own? We ourselves are conscious of acting for

of God which we find in the universe, "May his acts for ends? We must bear in mind our formal truths between possibilities give us a sufficient explanation that the world is an effect and we ask if, by further study determinate characteristics are sufficient explanation that the world is an effect and we ask if, by further study determinate characteristics are sufficient explanation that the world is an effect and we ask if, by further study determinate characteristics are sufficient explanation that the world is an effect and we ask if, by further study determinate characteristics are sufficient explanation that the world is an effect and we ask if, by further study determinate characteristics are sufficient explanation that the world is an effect and we ask if, by further study determinate characteristics are sufficient explanation that the world is an effect and we ask if, by further study determinate characteristics are sufficient explanation that the world is an effect and we ask if, by further study determinate characteristics are sufficient explanation that the world is an effect and we ask if, by further study determinate characteristics are sufficient explanation that the world is an effect and we ask if the properties of the sufficient explanation that the world is an effect and the properties of the sufficient explanation that the world is an effect and the sufficient explanation that the world is a sufficient explanation th determinate character which the world has, as compos the effect, we are not compelled to believe that intelliwith any one of the many possible characters which it sence is an essential characteristic of the cause. What, then, have had." Martin the sence is an essential characteristic of the world which will have had." Martineau points out, "In assuming three some of these characteristics of the world which will that which makes the points out, "In assuming the some of these characteristics of the world which will seem to look to such a conclusion? These characteristics that which makes the initial state out of the indeter seem to lead to such a conclusion? These characteristics to the determinate

Selection or Choice: whenever we see things which among possibles that which shall become actual. From many other possible things and brought together so as personal decision fails which shall become actual. more to be said, so in an Eternal Living Will the some examples or evidences of selection in nature—the leave o serve a special end or purpose, this indicates that mind has conception we can form of the universal cause requirements in respect of Locomotion, for example —the uncaused" (Martineau: A study of Religion, vol-1 p. fins of fishes, wings of birds, legs of beasts). In all such ases, special forms are selected and adapted to the element Teleological argument or the argument from the ienses) are adopted to different forms of stimuli.

the oldest, clearest and the most rational of all theistic pritted to each other and made to co-operate we are combut to take it is best. At the same time, it is best not to treat it independently led to accept a designing (intelligent) mind. Simultaneoargument. In the close constant of all the parts but to take it in close connection with the cosmoloristy, for a special end, then this is the mark of the designing for believing in cosmological co

sense i.e., in the sense that carried in the lower ends to the higher ends, and this again to still explained only by reason find character arising into explained only by regarding characteristics which can we find evid.

Can we find evid.

Can words, we can find certain ends are aimed a higher ends to the night can and adapting point and intentional action.

Can we find evid.

Can we find evid.

P. O. R.-8

life again become the means and support to

Hence, if we can show that nature abounds will combined and subordinated as a means to find out cause to the existence of the supreme mind, as a rould be the end which God had in View in constructing the world will be Teleological Argument, which bit thought the whole, an orderly arrangement, and also there are onclusion what we have already assumed in the premises.

Residually arrangement, and also there are onclusion what we have already assumed in the premises. number of particular adjustments of one part of particular adjustments of one part of police at the other, so that into one permanent line or policy. We subordinate daptation which are useful to human beings.

The last point brought the whole design to higher ones and these again to our supreme life. The last point brought the whole design argument into The Teleological argument to our supreme lispute. It was seen to show that besides the instances of same characteristics in nature which we know

Wrong ways of stating the argument:

In stating the argument, we should be what to assume and what we want to prove. not, for example, speak of finding "instances of in the world and the wo in the world and then argue from such instances various at the Various at the barre have here design to a designer. The word "design to begin to a designer. The word "design to begin the begin to begin the begin to be th conscious intention and to say that at the beginning in the say that at the beginning is find instances of conscious say that at the begin we take to be the evidences of intelligence, may just, as characterist:

All that would recommend to say that at the begin we take to be the evidences of intelligence, may just, as characterist: the question. All that we should say is that we find well, be regarded as due to some other causes.

by taking them to be the which we can understand them to be the constant that we should say is that we find well, be regarded as due to some other causes.

hould call this argument not the "argument" from design ut the "argument" to design.

The same remark applies to the other name, frequently which cannot be explained in any other way than as inal Cause. Usually we understand by a final cause an gical ends, then our previous inference from the other than the full use of the word, the final cause of this universe

thought as the most convincing of all. When we rould of final causes, we are again assuming what we want these characteristics. these characteristics together, we find that the works prove. Such an argument would simply repeat in the whole an order.

the other, so that all the different parts may be for otice that sometimes wrong emphasis is being placed upon a systematic universal different parts may be for otice that sometimes wrong emphasis is being placed upon the other different parts may be for other dif a systematic universe. In the ordinary action of on otherwise perfectly correct argument. The older defended one particular in the ordinary action of defended one particular in the ordinary action we select one particular line of action from amongs lers of design argument concentrated too much upon the possible ones. We select one particular line of action from amongs lers of design argument concentrated too much upon the possible ones. possible ones. We combine all the parts of our aost striking adaptation of nature and specially upon into one permanent is

The Teleological argument is simply this that if we dispute. It was easy to show that besides the instances of daptations there are many instances of disharmony, characteristics in nature which we know again, it was easy to show that adaptaions to human use ness, we may conclude will-power from our own very conclusive. As a matter of fact, however, ness, we may conclude that intelligent will-power from our own cover, he attacks made upon the design argument have not explanation of the construction of the world as a who he attacks made upon the design argument have not Wrong way. estroyed, but have compelled the upholder to seek for it, he more secure basis.

They base their argument not upon external adaptation What the slow and continuous work of nature through cen-

is said that apparently intelligent processes in the explanation given by automatism is inadequate. gent will-power, is unnecessary and illegitimate.

In reply to this, we may say, that as a rule, we things as automatic only, when we do not know them or when the cause obviously does not lie in themselves. It does not follow that such things are cause. It only means that the cause lies hidden view, or at least lies outside the particular phe Moreover at least lies outside the particular phe cated menon, we should not take it, as if it represented the orld.

In a

characteristics and if we still argue that nature is ay arrange, in an orderly manner, the effects of nature.

Definition But we have simply found a conception, by warrange, in an orderly manner, the effects of nature.

But we have simply found a conception, by warrange, in an orderly manner, the effects of nature. automatic, we shall be driven to a contradiction But we have not, in this way, given any explanation.

Same of causality But we have not, in this way, given any explanation.

Same of causality But we have not, in this way, given any explanation. principle of causality. For, we should be arguing ve should not assume that a law can produce anything.

by consider the product of the contraction of the contractio by conscious intention; and in the other by

We should ask further whether automatism operations which cannot be explained by the "blind automatic force." We cannot explain in which have not vot action is influenced which have not yet come to pass. Our actions, But are guided by the anticipated results of them. tion belongs to this sphere of mind and is a chard

The explanation of "automatism" is brought for conscious intention. We may conclude, therefore, that

are just like an automatic machine to which we Another substitute for Teleology is often found under ascribe intelligence. Even though there are certain tural laws. Scientists have laid a great deal of emphasis of intelligence. of intelligence, namely, combination, gradation etconception of law and of thought that if they may have combination, gradation etconception of law and of thought that if they may have come in an entirely automatic manniald succeed in showing different stages in the process by universe. universe, as a whole, may be automatic, and are ereby, excluded Tologlassy. They held that the laws of nature the knowledge, which we get from our own ereby, excluded Teleology. They held that the laws of gent will-power is ture are sufficient enough to explain all about the world. this connection, scientists lay particular stress upon the nception of evolution (mechanical form of evolution). e do not need the idea of 'purpose', if we can trace the velopment of the universe from its earliest form to its esent form. This is all that is required. 'Accidental Moreover, a thing which we describe as a truncated count for all the problems of the phenomena of the present triation', 'natural selection' or the law of 'the survival of the

Further, if it is allowed that in our own actions ere law is no explanation. When we discover a law of one hand and in nature on the other hand, we have simply found a conception, by which we automatics and if

same effect can be produced by different causes in the contrary, it can only describe things after they have conscious intention. absen produced. Explanation is arrived at only if we can intention explains the greater number of problem hich the ultimate cause may work. It cannot be a substioperations with the greater number of problem hich the ultimate cause may work. It cannot be a substioperations with the greater number of problem hich the ultimate cause may work. In the same way, we scover the ultimate cause from which all the phenomena shall find that there are certain characteristics of the light go on to discuss the evolution-theory (mechanical). the go on to discuss the evolution-theory (mechanical).

It is certainly true that the supporters of the evolutionby heory have disturbed the position of the older Teleological But still, we should not regard 'evolution' in itself But all an explanation. There is not more power in evolution

PHILOSOPHY OF RELIGION than there is in a law. It is simply a conception by we gather together several natural laws. It is the by which the development of the universe must taken place, but it shall not be regarded as an explanation. It may describe the way in which the when it has once been set going, has developed. cannot describe the organisation of the world.

the universe. All organisms tend to vary in an organisms have disappeared. We should notice, polace of God is really to put nothing in the place of God. that natural selection is a negative principle, rather positive one. The important thing to explain is no objections to teleology:

he the unfit has a negative principle, rather the important thing to explain is no objections to teleology: rejection of the unfit, but as to how the organism be there for accounts be there for acceptance or rejection. Evolution is sufficient selection, or the instruction of the unfit, but as to how the organism ways of stating the arguments we may now notice some criticisms which are offered against this argument as that this should remember, however, that the different forms of must be there before must be there before natural selection can work on Chite Chal Different organisms must have certain definite characteristics accepted or acc which are accepted or rejected by the environment are in search for an explanation of how these

about 'accidental variation, a great deal nareasons, it seems impossily or 'chance'. But for reasons, it seems impossible to regard 'chance' as a sale to regard 'chanc tory explanation of the world. 'Chance' gives us no set the against the constant re-appearance in nature of the why cessful types. If everything is left to chance, why and destroy the successful previously rejected rest. and destroy the successful type. This, however

Secondly, if chance is to be operative everywhere, there is no security that the law of heredity will be observed. from this it follows that we have no assurance that avourable variations will be transmitted to posterity. If however, these are not transmitted, then the principle of evolution theory disappears.

So, we may say that even if evolutionists are to put Evolution is not successful in proving that "natural selectance. Finally, we must take an account of the general working upon "accidence to the second to the general selectance." working upon "accidental variation" is sufficient to considerations that chance can never be an ultimate explananumber of ways, but only those variations which are ignorance. When we say that thing happened by 'chance', suited to the environment those variations which are ignorance. When we say that thing happened by 'chance', suited to the environment, will survive. The present we simply mean, that we do not know the cause. Therefore, we may say that thing nappened of the world is due signal, will survive. The present we simply mean, that we do not know the cause. Therefore, we may say that the avalutionists to put 'chance' in the of the world is due simply to the fact that the less we may say that for the evolutionists to put 'chance' in the

the 'natural selection' or rejection. Evolution is sufficient explanations of the survival of the fittest actually stated. The first objection of Kant is that this sufficient explanations of the survival of the fittest actually stated. The first objection of Kant is that this must be the however of the different forms of life argument does not prove an infinite intelligence of the company of God. All that it enables us to establish is that God has sufficient intelligence to produce a finite Universe. In reply to this, we may say that this is all that this argument this, we may say that this is all that this In connection with evolution, a great deal has been as ons, it seems variation, a great deal has been extremely high order. The wonder of the world is great an extremely high order. The wonder of the world is great enough to make us think of the Creator as possessed of superior intelligence.

The second objection is somewhat of a similar character. It is alleged that the argument proves only an intellige. intelligent artificer of the world and not a creator of it. God is simply supposed to arrange the material world and not to

steps in, as it were, at a second stage and after we follow, therefore, that it is illegitimate. discovered a first cause of the universe, it asks whether cause. It says nothing about the origin of the

of the matter of the world, His creation in the system of means discovered in the universe seems to God the lower attributes of humanity.

The Final objection to teleology is somewhat unnecessary. It works as if God were and then so Himself by setting problems for Himself and then seneral consideration that in proving the wisdom of the immediate world. We have chosen immediately, and at the beginning in the form of this material.

The objection is based upon the immediate and splan. action which is always better than an elaborate plan. can we admit this contention? Is not our admiration forth by complex and elaborate scheme for the attain of an end rather than by impulsive action? really estimate the world more highly, if we could regard to surprise than by impulsive action? as coming from God in a series of incoherent surply Surely all the orderly and series of incoherent cannot be regarded as and systematic claracter of the We cannot be regarded as evidences of weakness. We distinct the divine power of weakness. see why the divine power should be regarded as than distinctly manifested in a single creative act than gradual stages by which the present condition

create it. In reply to this, we may say that this of Anthropomorphism and is therefore, illegitimate. arrangement is just what this arrangement intends to Anthropomorphism means a tendency to conceive God in It does not professive the Anthropomorphism means a tendency to conceive God in It does not profess to be independent of the other profes the Divine origin of the matter of the world. This argument is an evidence of this tendency, but it does not

are not compelled to regard this cause as an interaction ascribing to God the lower attributes of humanity the simply that the present form of an arrangement forbidden. As it has been said, "God created man in His matter of the world in the present form of an arrangement forbidden. As it has been conceiving God in matter of the world indicates an intelligent designer. Own image and ever since man has been conceiving God in Further objection is raised that if God is the the image of a man". The justification for the objection to Analysis against attributing elab to Anthropomorphism is that it warns us against attributing

them. Why could we not put the matter of the world, we have picked our examples. We have chosen afternoon and at the last the las afterwards assumed? Does not His work by slow defects of nature. If we had considered these more fully, our conclusion might have been different. It is pointed out elaborate methods seem to indicate a kind of weak to material a to indicate a kind of weak to that there are many useless arrangements in nature, for God as if He has to indicate a kind of weak that there are many useless arrangements in nature, for of this material and could only be the destroying of one species by another. It is possible, the destroying of one species by another. It is possible, and could only be the destroying of one species by another. It is possible, and could only be the destroying of one species by another. It is possible, and could only be the destroying of one species by another. material and could only by degree overcome the difference of the destroying of one species by another. It is also pointed out that the law of birth is unreasonable, inasmuch as more creatures are born into the world. Many creatures are simply prey to others and do not get a chance of full of full development, and in the human sphere it seems unreasonable that man should have such a small span of life and many of them should be cut off just in the fullness of the: of their power (Cf. Martineau's Study of Religion Vol I).

In general, it may be said that even if the defects were much more than they are, this world would not diminish the value of instances of wisdom, where we have found them.

122

In this connection the question, 'how cosmological leads to teleology'-will also be discussed.

The cosmological proof is sounder than the ontologof. It has proof. It has two forms, in the first instance, we set from the contingency of facts within the world. either be or not be, so it is said that there is no elemented the said that there is no elemented to the said that there is no elemented the said that there is no elemented to the said that there is no elemented the said that the said necessity in them. This contingency, however, leads something which is necessary and we have to necessary Being as the ground of the contingent. other form of proof makes use of the principle of cause In our experienced world, effects are always preceded causes and these in causes. causes and these in turn, are the effects to other causes the chain of causality. the chain of causality runs back step by step. But an infinity of causes is impossible to be step. chain of causality runs back step by step. But an suppose the existence of cause is impossible, we must stop at a point of cause suppose the existence of an absolute First Cause or caused) and this E:

(self-caused) and this First Cause is God.

Kant was no doubt right when he said that would not vial and when he said that proofs was no doubt right when he said that the given series of facts necessary Being over and the said that the series of facts necessary Being over and asked, when the said that the series of facts necessary Being over and asked, when the said that the series of facts necessary Being over and asked, when the said that th the given series of facts.

Again, it may be asked,

The given series of facts.

Again, it may be asked,

The given series of facts.

Again, it may be asked,

The given series of facts.

Again, it may be asked,

The given series of facts. the unconditioned Being Said to be necessary? 'necessary', 'in the Being said to be necessary' conditioned', in other was of the word, is that what and not be what conditioned, in the current use of the word, is that and not something else. determined to be what not be and not something else; and this idea of necessity ships is it appared to the word, is a proper to the word, is appared to the word, is a proper to not be predicated incritically of the unconditioned facts covering the solution of the uncondition of is it apparent how a world of the unconditioned we think that a necessary of contingent facts could other had derived from a world of contingent factors we think the line of regress Being. On the other we think the line of regress under the notion of effects as grant under the notion of effects of the series can be causes, there are just as under the notion of series can be extended in John reasons for saying it must series can be extended indefinitely as that it must end can be cause. Then the cause that it must end can be caused in the cause of the First Cause. Then the causal series in the world are fold, and it is not legitimate to assume that all the converge upon and end in a single III.

"Teleological proof is nothing but an extension a plurality of First Causes? Finally, there is the objection that the ration of cause is a category by which we that the notion of cause is a category by which we connect and organize elements within experience and ought not to be applied without some reason and explanation to a Being supposed to exist beyond the experienced world. The truth is that, while the principle is sound that we should argue from the facts of experience to a ground of experience, the cosmological proof gives effect to this principle in a faculty and one-sided way. The line of proof, even were it purified of flaws, can not take us beyond the world-system, it cannot lead us to God in the theistic sense of the word. The teleological proof is rather extension, as a special application, of the cosmological than a separate argument. The teleological proof bases itself on the presence of order in the world; this order it takes to be the token of design, and concludes that God must be the source of the design of all the proofs. This, to the ordinary mind is the most simple and striking. Dr. Martineau points out that Selection, Combination and Gradation are the marks of an intelligent design. An intelligent Design order of gent Being selects his means, combines them in an order of gradation and God is the Intelligent Designer in nature.

Thus we find that in cosmological proof the world is taken as an effect, and from this effect, this theory tries to prove the existence of its cause, who is none other than God. So it is just a single step which draws a line of demarkable decided proofs. demarcation between cosmological and teleological proofs. ie, in the first case, we proceed from effect to cause and, the the first case, we proceed from to designer. In in the first case, we proceed from effect to care the second, we proceed from design to designer. In other other words, we proceed from design to collminate words, both the starting-point and the point of Thus we culmination are the same in both the arguments. Thus we conclude that the teleological proof is nothing but the extension of the cosmological proof

1781-43E

VI. MORAL ARGUMENT

Religion is the knowledge and feeling on the part of finite minds of the relation between themselves and Supreme Mind on which all finite things and minds deptosether with together with a conduct which the knowledge, and fet

The relation of the Supreme Mind to finite things and be will be found will be found to have these two aspects: (a) It will dynamical dynamical or causal relation. The Supreme Mind must regarded as a relation. regarded as a pioneer or source of energy determining existence, form and order of the world and giving existence or activity to have a solution or activity to the solution of or activity to both things and minds. This will include the cosmological things and minds. (1) the cosmological argument, and (2) the teleological argument.

The relation of the Supreme Mind to the must also be a moral will also be a moral relation. The Supreme Mind to the regarded not only as in the supreme Mind must be regarded not only as in the supreme Mind must be regarded not only as in the supreme Mind must be regarded not only as in the supreme Mind must be regarded not only as in the supreme Mind must be regarded not only as in the supreme Mind to the regarded not only as in the supreme Mind to the regarded not only as in the supreme Mind to the regarded not only as in the supreme Mind to the regarded not only as in the supreme Mind to the regarded not only as in the supreme Mind to the regarded not only as in the supreme Mind to the regarded not only as in the supreme Mind to the supreme Mind to the regarded not only as in the supreme Mind must be supreme Mind regarded not only as giving existence and activity to minds but also as holding out to them an end or standard activity and a type of activity and a type of perfection, which by this activity are to approximate more and more and as judging them or bad accordingly as they approximate to or diverge sometimes of activities approximate to or diverge with the standard, for activities approximate to or diverge with the standard of the st this standard, for activity would be meaningless implies something for which to activity would be meaningless an act. Activity implies an therefore, God would to act. Activity implies are which it something have given men activity with the something them something the something t giving them something to act for as a law according the something to act for as a law according to act.

Hence the relation of God to the world which relation that of the that of the world which resenting the world which resenting the that of the world which resenting the world whic presenting to finite minds Governor and Law-Governor and presenting to finite minds an end, activity and required their activity.

them to adjust their minds an end, activity and reuple It will.

This may be called the It will have to start from the human conscience, its feeling and cognition of duty, obligation and responsible excellence and that the human conscience excellence and that the human conscience excellence and the human conscience excellence and the second that the human conscience excellence and the second the second that the second the second that the second the sec to a higher power and the human conserved excellence and reason from the ideal which it gives of the instance excellence and reason from this upwards to the instance

nature of the Supreme power, to whom all obligation is ultimately due, from the ideal of perfection which our conscience gives us upwards to the perfect personality in whom the ideal is realised. This is the moral judgement for the being of God, from the moral law to the law-giver.

The only satisfactory form of argument for the being of God is the one based on immediate perception or selfconsciousness. This self-consciousness has two aspects, namely, Sense-Consciousness and Moral consciousness. This principle of "Veracity of consciousness" requires us to believe not merely what consciousness directly reveals but also what it indirectly implies.

In fact, the direct and indirect data of consciousness are co-related and both attain with them the same degree of certainty.

Our moral consciousness, quickened by conscience and stimulated by duty, reveals the existence of something Higher than ourselves—God, as a Supreme Moral Perfection, demands Moral obedience from us. These two implications, of course, have the same degree of validity, though it is not apt to be perceived by popular thought which admit the first, but is more or less doubtful about the second. We believe, then, in a God for exactly the same reason for which we believe in the existence of a material world outside us.

The object of the moral judgment is to prove the second implication of our consciousness. It may be thus formulated: God as a supreme Personality in whom the highest moral ideal is realised and perfected.

An analysis of moral consciousness shows: (a) Certain springs of action. (b) All of which possess certain units ultimed of action. ultimate, unanalysable quality called 'goodness' or 'badness', 'right. rightness' or 'wrongness' which 'c) can be arranged in a graduated scale according to the degree in which they possess the moral quality.

Now this difference of rank in our springs of act not created by our own subjective and variable feeling is imposed upon us from without. This rising scale of perfection is not delusion (deception); its reality is test by our conscience. This rising scale of moral excellegradually leads the mind upwards till the conception concrete personality, in whom the moral idea is perfectly in the conception of the

Again we classify our fellow-human beings as highed lower in an ascending scale according to the degree in the moral ideal is realised in their lives, and this also which is the eternal conceive as Supreme Person which is the eternal conceive as Supreme

which is the eternal embodiment of the moral ideal.

God, as the supreme personality who imposes upin the moral obligations or to whom all moral obligations.

Conscience, not only reveals to us the rightness of action L. wrongness of action but also imposes upon us an obligation to follow the one and avoid the other. Now obligation and involves relation and involves two persons:—the person under the obligation and the person who authoritation imposes the obligation and the person who authoritation in in all on in imposes the obligation and the person who authoris man himself, but not now the first person in all of A is man himself, but who is the second person? A sman, that of materialists holds that this second also is man, that moral duties are due either to single individual man all men collectively, i.e. to the society and state, moral obligation does not the society and state.

But a large portion not point to anything beyond But a large portion of point to anything beyond individual our duties is indeterminate individual. example, benevolence, of our duties is indetermined individuals. They cannot be which are not due to such duties. individuals. They cannot claim such things from us in the such duties are directly due to God and even in the constitution of the such things from using the such that the such tha determinate duties, for example, fulfilment of explicit contains are directly due to God and even in the they are that though they are to go to they are the they are the they are they are they are the they are the they are the they are they are they are they are the they It is evident that though they are proximately due feel they are ultimately due to God, unless we we shall be tempted to God, unless we we shall be tempted to God, unless we

opportunities 'for doing so', hence our duty to man falls under and is included in our duty to God.

Thus moral obligation brings us into contact, as it were, with God as the judge or moral Governor of the Universe, requiring us to conform to the moral ideal which He constantly holds before us through consciousnes.

We assumed before that moral intuitions are the same to all men—that the right is universally valid. But Hedonists deny this. They maintain that the rightness of an action depends upon its utility to the agent and to society of which he is a member. In other words, rightness of an action is not an ultimate quality inherent in the very nature of an action, but depends upon the collective judgment of our neighbours i.e., upon the Social vote. An action is right or wrong, according as society tries to enforce or repress it; similarly, moral obligation involves a relation, not between man and God, but between man and man, between the individual and society or the state. Martineau is of opinion that rightness is not a contingent thing, created by the arbitrary will of man, but that it is the Divine in the human.

The Indian View

"As you sow, so you reap" is the essence of the Law of Karma. According to the Naiyayikas, one enjoys or suffers according to his good or bad deeds. The Law of Karma or the Law of Universal causation implies that as bodily acts result into bodily changes and mental acts produce mental changes, so good or bad deeds from the moral point of view lead to reward or punishment, happiness or misery in this demerit of bad deeds constitute 'Adrista', literally an unintelligent principle. The 'Adrista' being unintelligent requires an intelligent guide or agent. This agent is no consequence of actions; it

Now this difference of rank in our springs of actions not created by our own subjective and variable feelings. is imposed upon us from without. This rising scale of more perfection is not delusion (deception); its reality is testified by our conscience. This rising scale of moral excellence gradually leads the mind upwards till the conception of concrete personality, in whom the moral idea is perfectly realised, is forced upon the mind.

Again we classify our fellow-human beings as higher and wer in an account of the mind. lower in an ascending scale according to the degree in which the moral ideal is realised in their lives, and this also lead the mind to what the mind to what we can conceive as Supreme Personality which is the etan. which is the eternal embodiment of the moral ideal.

God, as the supreme personality who imposes upon the supreme personality who imposes upon the stigns at the supreme personality who imposes upon the stigns at the supreme personality who imposes upon the stigns at the supreme personality who imposes upon the supreme personality who moral obligations or to whom all moral obligations ultimately due

Conscience, not only reveals to us the rightness and ongness of action to the rightness and only reveals to us the rightness and reveals are reveals and reveals and revea wrongness of action but also imposes upon us an obligation to follow the one and to follow the one and avoid the other. Now obligation is relation and involved relation and involves two persons:—the person who under the obligation under the obligation and the person who authoritatively imposes the obligation and the person who authoritatively all cast imposes the obligation and the person who authoritation is man himself, but me Now the first person in all cases of a school of the contract o is man himself, but who is the second person? A school is the second person? of materialists holds that this second also is man, that of man duties are due city the second also is man, that of man of the second also is man, that of man of the second also is man, that of the second also is man, the second also is m moral duties are due either to single individual man of moral all men collectively is to single man of moral all men collectively is to single men collectively in man all men collectively is to single men collectively in man all men collectively is to single men collectively in man all men collectively in man a all men collectively, i.e. to the society and state, so But a leavend moral obligation does moral obligation does not point to anything beyond portion of point to anything beyond point point to anything beyond point to anything beyond point po But a large portion of our duties is indeterminate, individual large portion of our duties is indeterminate. example, benevolence, charity which are not due to Hen individuals. They cannot claim such things from us. Here case such duties are directly due to God and even in the case determinate duties, for example, fulfilment of explicit contact they are the they are the they are they are the they are It is evident that though they are proximately due to my we shall 1. they are ultimately due to God, unless we feel we shall be tempted to God, unless we we we shall be tempted to God, unless we feel for evade them, whenever

opportunities 'for doing so', hence our duty to man falls under and is included in our duty to God.

Thus moral obligation brings us into contact, as it were, with God as the judge or moral Governor of the Universe, requiring us to conform to the moral ideal which He constantly holds before us through consciousnes.

We assumed before that moral intuitions are the same to all men - that the right is universally valid. But Hedonists deny this. They maintain that the rightness of an action depends upon its utility to the agent and to society of which he is he is a member. In other words, rightness of an action is an ultimate quality inherent in the very nature of an action, but depends upon the collective judgment of our heighbours i.e., upon the Social vote. An action is right or wrong Wrong, according as society tries to enforce or repress it; similarly, moral obligation involves a relation, not between the man and God, but between man and man, between the individual individual and society or the state. Martineau is of opinion that right that rightness is not a contingent thing, created by the arbitrary. arbitrary will of man, but that it is the Divine in the human.

"As you sow, so you reap" is the essence of the Law of tma, A The Indian View Rarma. According to the Naiyayikas, one enjoys or suffers the Law of bad deeds. The Law of Karma or bad deeds. The Law of Karma or according to his good or bad deeds. the Law of Universal causation implies that as bodily acts result into tesult into bodily changes and mental acts produce mental changes, so good or bad deeds from the moral point of view lead to lead to reward or punishment, happiness or misery in this or had or punishment, happiness or good deeds and life or hereafter. The stock of merit of good deeds and hereafter. The stock of Merit of good deeds and Adrista, literally an demerit of bad deeds constitute 'Adrista', literally an unintelli; unintelligent principle. The 'Adrista', being unintelligent cannot by the constitute 'Adrista', being unintelligent of actions; it cannot produce any change or consequence of actions; it requires are the consequence of actions is no requires an intelligent guide or agent. This agent is no other the Other than God who guides the 'Adrista' from outside. Therefore God must exist for rewarding good deeds and punishing bad deeds either in or after this life.

There are certain other proofs of God's existence in the different systems of Indian Philosophy.

(i) Argument from the authoritativeness of the scrip tures: According to the systems of Nyaya and You philosophy, the authority of the scriptures is unquestionable in all religions, because the source of it is the supreme author i. e, God who has direct knowledge of all objects past, present and future, phenomenal and noumenal. Thus

the Vedas are the revealed books like other scriptures and cannot be the cannot be the object of knowledge of any ordinary individual being. Since the Vedas are regarded as Revelation the existence of God must be presupposed. nposes upon upon a safe

(ii) Argument from the testimony of Shruhlige Thes are intures (viz. Showing the state of the st scriptures (viz. Shruti) stand for the existence of the Shruti main the testimony of Shruti. The Shruti which is the expression of direct experience of god is the source of God is the source of our belief in Him. Hence we must depend on the Share belief in Him. Hence we direct depend on the Shruti and on the Seers who have direct

experience of God for proving the existence of God. (iii) Argument from the Law of continuity: According the Yoga philosophy, the Law of continuity: According to the Law of continuity: to the Yoga philosophy, the Law of continuity: According to the Yoga philosophy, the Law of continuity means what In this same degrees, must have a continuity means of the co ever has degrees, must have a lower and upper limit of Therefore at knowledge and lower and upper limit of their limits. In this sense, knowledge and power and upper limit must have their greatest knowledge must have their power must have the power must have been must have the power must have must have been must have the power must have been must have b Therefore, the greatest knowledge and power must have their limits in a super limits

must have their limits in a supreme God. (iv) Shankara's proof of God: According to Shankara's proof. Kant in the existence of According to Shankara's proof. the argument for the existence of God cannot be logically at a later day with the West also God cannot be logically at a later day of the later day of the later day of the later day of the later day proved. Kant in the existence of God cannot be logical indications of possil proofs of Committee at a later day. All proofs of Committee a similar proofs of Committee and a sim at a later day. All west also maintained a similar out by spiritual in the West also maintained a similar out by spiritual in the west also maintained a similar out by spiritual in the west also maintained a similar out by spiritual in the west also maintained a similar out by spiritual in the west also maintained a similar out by spiritual in the west also maintained a similar out by spiritual in the west also maintained a similar out by spiritual in the west also maintained a similar out by spiritual in the west also maintained a similar out by spiritual in the west also maintained a similar out by spiritual in the west also maintained a similar out by spiritual in the west also maintained a similar out by spiritual in the west also maintained as in the west also indications of possibility. The reality of God can be traced analysis and companies of some series of the reality of God can be traced analysis and companies of some series of the reality of God can be traced analysis and companies of some series of some series of the reality of God can be traced analysis and companies of some series out by spiritual insight of seers only and not by rational experience. It is prehension to the seers only and not by rational teason we have the seers only and not by rational teason. analysis and comprehension as it transcends reason come to know the through the reality of God can be rationally and not by rational come to know the complete th experience. It is through that God is all criptures (Shruti) that Destroyer of all that God is all criptures (Shruti) that come to know that God is the scriptures (Shruti) that Shankara holds; Universe The creator, Maintainer of Ishiden Destroyer of the Universe. The creator, Maintainer axiom, but a necession a logical conception of Ish Shankara holds, is not a logical truth nor a self-evidence which: axiom, but a necessity,—a necessary presupposition of experience which is practically useful presupposition lives experience which is practically useful for our worldly

CHAPTER VII

GOD AND THE WORLD

In order to discuss the relation between God and the World, the following theories viz., Deism, Pantheism and Theism are critically discussed here.

Man's belief in God or gods is as old as his relation to the world. In his transactions with the world, he often finds himself so placed that his wishes, desires and activities, his coming into being and passing out of it, his good fortune neighbours i.e. is health and disease, are often beyond his wron ... penings in nature, like the wind and rains, sim and famines, also appear to him puzzling and mysterious. terious. They create in him the conviction that he is too which and helpiess. He thus comes to believe in a power Which seems to control the destiny, not only of his own but also of the world at large.

Now the relation between God and the spatio-temporal the base of the Deist, the World has been conceived differently by the Deist, the antheist Pantheist and the Theist. All these thinkers God and the God but they conceive the relation between the accounts of Deism to differently. We shall now give the accounts Of Deism, Pantheism and Theism respectively.

Deism: A band of English theological writers which luded a band of English theological writers which included among others, John Toland and Chubb, revived the teachings teachings of the Bible and accepted its cosmogony.

These was a band of English and Chubb, revealed its cosmogony.

These was a band of English and accepted its cosmogony. These writers were called the Eighteenth Century Deists.

They belt They believed that God is the one fundamental rational principle. brinciple who created the world out of nothing by His fiat will at the world out of nothing by His fiat will at the world out of nothing by His fiat will at the world out of nothing by His fiat will at the world out of nothing by His fiat will at the world out of nothing by His fiat will at the world out of nothing by His fiat will at the world out of nothing by His fiat will at the world out of nothing by His fiat will at the world out of nothing by His fiat will be will at the world out of nothing by His fiat will be w Ris World at some point of time, before which God was without World. Without the World He was a self-contained

P. O. R. - 9

Reality. World, therefore, is not necessary for God's existence and the relation between God and the World is conceived in an arbitrary fashion. God exists outside and independent of space-time order and is unaffected by its imperfections. He creates the world, but after creation the world is run by itself in accordance with its inherent laws without co-operation or interference from the creator. Just as a mechanic leaves his created machine to go by itself but intervenes only at time.

but intervenes only at times of occasional necessity.

Dr. Martineau in his "Study of Religion" says, "The World was created in time, incourse of time it will perish like everything, which has a beginning, after which its to this theory (Deism), God is the First Cause of the world causes. God transcends the world completely. He is not perish to the p

But the deistic idea of God as purely transcendent and by the world, alien to Himself. It gives rise to the difficulty ask, was God doing before creating the world and why God did He create such a world and no other? What need he for a world at a particular time? The theory of creation contradicts the scientific evidence of evolution. Again at times.

It is irration to Himself. It gives rise to the difficulty ask, was God doing before creating the world and why God creation? What he choose one particular moment and not another fold the create such a world are moment and not another fold. He for a world at a particular time? What need he conception in Divine interference of evolution. Again artificer, who interferes with his machine to mend it is irrational.

It is irrational also to think that God, whose after creation, and lapse into inactivity. Martineau says, "To an Eternal Being, Eternal Life i.e. Eternal action

Wist be an essential element of perfection: all cosmic wire is will; and all cosmic will is His. He is the one wase in Nature acting in various modes".

Deism believes in the existence of God as a self-conscious before creation of the world. But self-consciousness upon a distinction between self and not-self.

So God could not be self-conscious before creation. God, selore creation of the world, was an unrealized potentiality inthout concrete manifestation, and unconscious without any object of thought. Moreover, the natural laws and since cannot act of themselves without the guidance of the concrete manifestation of the guidance of the concrete manifestation without the guidance of the concrete of the energy of God which sustains the world. They are not "Secondary causes", but are the conception of the relation between God and the world is an inadequate conception of God and the conception of God and the conception of God and the conception of Deism led to Pantheism as a reaction conception of Deism led to Pantheism as a reaction conception of Deism led to Pantheism as a reaction conception of Deism led to Pantheism as a reaction conception of Deism led to Pantheism as a reaction conception of Deism led to Pantheism as a reaction conception of Deism led to Pantheism as a reaction conception of Deism led to Pantheism as a reaction conception of Deism led to Pantheism as a reaction conception of Deism led to Pantheism as a reaction conception of Deism led to Pantheism as a reaction conception conce

Pantheism: Pantheism, as a doctrine of the relation of the God and the world. Iterally means that all is and God is all (Pan=all, theos=God) or more all, theos=God) and It is a leaction against Deism which makes an absolute separation doctrine in Modern Philosophy. Pantheism regards God wholly immanent in the world, and tends to identify Him with it. The control of God.

According to Pantheism, God is the antaryami or According to Pantheism, God is the antaryami or Melling essence of everything in the spatio—temporal order, which is fully dependent upon Him for its being. God alone is real; and apart from God every other thing is the real; and apart from God every other by us as threal. Thus the world of space and time, taken by the following are considered. The world and finite the form God, is an illusion.

of One God, and denies the reality of the finite selves and

the world. It sacrifices many to one—Plurality to Unit But unity without plurality is an unreal abstraction concrete unity is a unity-in-plurality. God is Infinite. Beautiful equal status and as running parallel to one another, the Infinite is the Infinite is expressed in the finite. If God is the reality, man as discontinuous appearance or freedom and undermines morality. Flint says, "If hump personality and continues morality. Flint says, "If hump personality and continues morality. personality and freedom are illusions, then must obligation pantheis guilt, and retribution be the absurdest fictions. Pantheism The Idealistic Pantheism of makes human beings merely puppets completely depended on God and having

on God and having no independent and free status." Moreover, the distinction between man and God essential for religious aspiration of man; but pantheis merges man and world in God—which is untenable to the contradict of the contradict o Pantheism contradicts the testimony of our experience also world in God—which is untermore also we are clearly constituted the testimony of our experience also we are clearly constituted to the testimony of our experience also we are clearly constituted to the testimony of our experience also we have a clearly constituted to the testimony of our experience also we have a clearly constituted to the testimony of our experience also we have a clearly constituted to the testimony of our experience also we have a clearly constituted to the testimony of our experience also we have a clearly constituted to the testimony of our experience also we have a clearly constituted to the testimony of our experience also we have a clearly constituted to the testimony of our experience also we have a clearly constituted to the testimony of our experience also we have a clearly constituted to the testimony of our experience also we have a clearly constituted to the testimony of our experience also we have a clearly constituted to the testimony of our experience also we have a clearly constituted to the constituted to We are clearly conscious of ourselves as distinct selves as distinct s endowed with self consciousness and self determination does but Pantheism does not argee with it. Further, if God which all things argee with it. identical with all things then there is gross materialist there is gross materialist. which takes the spatio-temporal world as the only reality.

lism and with all things then there is gross material thorough-going Pantheist: thorough-going Pantheistic world-view will lead to Materia.

lism and make Religion impossible. Hegel's view of the relation between God and the world others. has also been interpreted by his left-wingers, like Fechner, discontinuous like fechners. and others. Fechner, dissatisfied with the tendencies separation between God and separation between Go contemporary science and theology to make an absolute them on the separation between God theology to make an absorbed with the term them on the analogy of intimeter the world, tries to identify the soul and the world, tries to identify the world. them on the analogy of intimate relation between soular physical world. body in human personality. He thinks that the entire An important is the body. physical world is the body, whose indwelling soul is Pantheism of Bound of disribution between the point of disribution indwelling soul is approximate relation between the physical world is the body, whose indwelling soul is approximate the point of disribution of disribution and the point of disribution and the province of the point of disribution and the province of the provinc An important point of distinction between Spinozism of Sp Pantheism of Fechner seems to be this that while in Spinor of the substance is a psychoon between Spinor of the substance is a psychoon between Spinor of this that while in Spinor of the substance is a psychoon between Spinor of the substance is a psychoon between Spinor of the substance in Spinor of the substance is a psychoon between Spinor of the substance in Spinor of the substance in Spinor of the substance is a psychoon between Spinor of the substance in Spinor of the s the substance is a psycho-physical and the psychical physical whole in which regards physical and the psychical, nature and mind, are regarded

reality, man as distinct from God, becomes an illustrative whole, yet nature is only external appearance or the relation. Hence the relation between the worshipper and the worshipper and the worshipped becomes the worshipper and t worshipped becomes impossible. Pantheism denies hum denies hum des not the worshipper and deternes nature as its phenomenon. Here we get the cardinal miciple of all idealism. Hence, his Pantheism is generally

The Idealistic Pantheism of Fechner also fares no better the traditional Pantheism of Spinoza, except in one bect that the external world of matter is allowed only a bious kind of reality as it is supposed by him to be the of the all pervading universal consciousness which is the all pervading universal consciousity reality. Individual selves are absorbed within the reality. Individual selves are absorbed consciousness and with them also their personality. ethical consequence of both traditional and idealistic Hence payed the war

Hence the inadequacy of Pantheism paved the way for Cheis w.

Theism: As Pantheism arose as a reaction against Deism, heism: As Pantheism arose as a reaction against Deism con-tred Gold as a reaction against Pantheism. Pantheism arose as a reaction against Pantheism. Pantheism God as wholly transcending the world. Pantheism to the world as wholly transcending the world. God as wholly transcending the world. The to the other extreme and conceived God as wholly transcending the world. other extreme and conceived God as and the world. The conflict between Deism and

According the complete immanence of God

According to Theism, as maintained by Martineau, Lotze others, Co. L. Theism, as maintained by Martineau, but not in the others, God is immanent in the world, but not in the minds. The immanent in the world, but not in the manent in the world. to Theism, as maintained by the series, God is immanent in the world, but not he world. The opposition between Pantheism and Theism use to use the opposition between Pantheism and opposition between Pantheism and opposition between Pantheism and opposition between Pantheism and opposition words of Dr. Martineau, the opposition words of Dr. Martineau, the opposition which tween "All-immanency" and All-immanency" and "some-transcended which holds that God transcends the finite minds which the finite minds which the card are free to act of and are free to act of the card are free to act of the "some-transcendency". Heli-immanency" and some minds who holds that God transcends the finite minds who helicity to and outside of God, and are free to act of to and outside of God, and are free to act of the minds have been for the minds have been for the lam of the that God transcends the free to able to and outside of God, and are free to able to a second to a Realized to and outside of God, and an Theism holds that finite minds have been endowed with freedom of the

will, so that they may be regarded as "secondary cans having the power of free initiation.

Martineau, in his 'Study of Religion' says-"The external universe we unreservedly surrender to the line will ling will, of which it is the organized expression. voluntary nature of moral beings must be saved in Pantheistic absorption, and be left standing as within sphere, a free cause other than the Divine, yet home

Theism is right, when it affirms that God evolves stains the model, when it affirms that God evolves sustains the world by his divine will and transcends definite power definite power extending far beyond the limits of the But it is wrong when it holds that God wholly transit the finite spirit the finite spirits to save them from Panthiestic absorption the Divine will in the Divine will.

Finite spirits are not absolutely free. Martineau at human will. that human wills are second causes, "We are second causes, "We are second causes," because there is a first (viz. God), in relation to whomat are effects; we are are effects; we are causes, because, inspite of this, faculty effects, but not only effects, but are constituted with a will and direct three states, which have faculties, which have a store of power at their disposal than the line of the store of power at their disposal than the line of the store of the sto thrown on the line of this possibility or of that, and are possibility or of that are possible to the possibility or of that are possible to the possibility or of the therefore mere implements or media for executing

According to Theism, then, human freedom was the district, but of from God at first, but after its origin it is quite independent of the divine will and Martineau Martineau of the divine will and absolutely free. Martineau being the control of the divine will and absolutely free. "God may be the cause of all our possibilities, mined the cause of all our possibilities, description of the cause of all our possibilities, description of the cause of all our possibilities, description of the cause of the ca being responsible for our actualities." He has partly concrete dot not but not all mined the general outline of human actions, but not another details. God: concrete details. God is partly immanent in man at the is another sense. God is partly immanent in man proceed the Moral Ideal. Himself to man as the is Law or the Moral Ideal; the voice of conscience the wand of the man. The voice of conscience the man and the view and conscience the view and conscien voice of God in man. The difference between the

Whereas Martineau takes the Moral Law as the command of God who is outside our minds and thus imposes the Moral Law from without, we take it to be the voice of God who is not outside our finite minds but is immanent in us as our Ideal self, and inspires our Moral Ideal, since, "moral obligation must essentially be self-imposed", the Moral Law must be imposed by the self upon itself, by the Ideal self (which is the finite reproduction of the Divine self) upon the actual self.

The Indian view:

From the dawn of Indian Philosophy we find that the hymns of Rg-Veda refer to some deities, namely Indra, Varuna, Agni etc., which are conceived as realities underlying and governing the objects of nature. The Law of Rta controls all objects of Nature and living beings of the world. The world The controls all objects of Nature and living beings of the world. world. The Vedas are regarded as Henotheistic Polytheism.

It is a life of Nature and living being polytheism. It is admitted in the Rg-Veda that the different gods are only only manifestations of one underlying reality. In some hymnes hymns, all existent things are conceived as parts of one purushs. Purusha who pervades the world and remains beyond it. In some coll some other hymns, it is stated that the Reality can be describe. described neither as existent nor as non-existent—it is the indeterm. indeterminate, indescribable Absolute.

The Absolute Reality of the Upanishads is described as Brahman, Atman or Pure Sattva (Being). Brahman is conceived. conceived as the ground of all reality and consciousness on the one of the other. the one hand, and as the source of all Bliss on the other.

Brahman Brahman as Ishvara is the efficient and material cause of the

Reality has been interpreted by Shankara from two ferent different stand points. According to Shankara, God to Shankara, God and destroyer of the (Ishvara) is the creator, maintainer and destroyer of the world, so the world, so the world is conceived as real from the Vyavaha-rika stand rika standpoint. God is Omnipotent and Omniscient. is regarded here as the Saguna Brahman and as such He the object of worship. But God is regarded as Impersonal Brahman, pure Being or Consciousness from the Paramathible thika or metaphysical standpoint. Here God is Nirguna indeterminate Brahman Who alone is real. The world is nothing but illusion. Thus we find that Shankara believes in Immanence and Transcendence of God, from two points of view-France of view—Empirical and Transcendental.

But Ramanuja maintains that the world is real because is the creation it is the creation of God and God is the only reality and therefore God's therefore God's creation is real. God creates the world from matter within It.

from matter within Him. Thus Ramanuja's doctrine is theistic.

In this way In this way we find in Indian Philosophy that the ation of God to the Indian Philosophy that relation of God to the world is described in some theories as immanent (which leads to Pantheism), in some other theories as transcard leads to Pantheism), in some of the leads to Pantheism). theories as transcendent (which leads to Pantheism), in some hand, Absolute Month leads to atheism on the other), and hand, Absolute Monism and Deism on the other), and The Both immediately as both immedi finally as both immanent and transcendent (which leads to the other).

Theism).

COD AND THE ABSOLUTE The sense of affinity between God and man is a fundamental but by no mean mean following the sense of affinity between God and man is a fundamental preligious. mental but by no means the only element in religions great distant. It is over the only element in receipt the feeling of consciousness. It is over-whelmed by the feeling of something is between Consciousness the only element in religions to the something is between Consciousness. great distance between God and Man and by means Religious God, which is over-whelmed by the feeling of Religious and Man and by means been Religious are something in God, which is great distance between God and Man and by means been represented by the feeling of Religious are something in God, which is great and Man and by means the great representation of the second sec something in God, which is unique and incommunicable deeply tinged experience has Religious experience has, from the very beginning, of a mysterious power of the communication deeply tinged with the emotion of awe in the presence is regarded as the control of the control mysterious power. In the higher religions too regarded as the ultimate source not only of values but also

Here we are led to such questions as these: How far is the idea of God's power to be pressed? Is it so overwhelming as to leave room for no other? Or is it in some way limited? However, it is clear that God's power must have some limit. For if unlimited it would seem that it can scarcely be called power at all, for if there is no resistance, power is absolutely superfluous, if not meaningless. Thus We seem left with the idea of one Being, an indivisible, all-Inclusive Absolute, outside of which there is no other or within which all things are embraced. In other words, on the one side it may be held that God is the ideal tendency in things - the rest of the universe being, so to speak, the environment within which He strives for the realisation of His increasing purpose. On the other side, it may be said that IT. that He is the all-inclusive Absolute, the Totality of things, regarded as one comprehensive system without environment the Span within the status of human persons within the system of the universe? Are they real individuals existing on their own rights? Are they but modes or function their own rights? Individual of a single Absolute Reality, the only true Individual of a single Absolute Reality, the Converge of the Reality, the Reality, the Converge of the Reality, the Reality, the Religion identical vidual, there is, or can be? These questions dentical with the on one main issue: Is the God of Religion identical With the Absolute of Philosophy? Or, are we to think of Ord, as: God, as in some sense finite, ultimate indeed for Religion, whalf-way house" but for philosophy merely a kind of "half-way house" between philosophy merely a kind of "half-way" the finite and infinite? We are thus face to face the finite and infinite? ween the finite and infinite? We are thus attended the ultimate problem which may be variously described the ultimate problem which may be variously described. of immare problem which may be variously of immare problem of the Absolute and God, of one and many problem of the Absolution immanence and transcendence etc.

Identification of God with the Absolute: We begin those with the Absolute: With those theories of the Absolute, which are monistic or the Absolute. those theories of the Absolute, which are more than the area of Eleatic School.

Spinoza is the first great absolutist thinker of modern Spinoza is the first great absolutist thinks absolute, modern age. To him God is identical with the Absolute,

with the Infinite Substance which is the only reality. As is well-known he made the Cartesian dualism of thought and extension his starting-point, but transformed Descartes' two ultimate substances into one Infinite Substance, with thought and extension as its attributes. There is only one self-subsistent being. Particular things and beings, freedom time, change, developments—all these are transient modes or appearances. They are even illusions.

It is obvious that the Substance of Spinoza is essentially a principle of identity. There is nothing to explain why the unity should even in appearance be broken up into multiplicity when it appearance be broken up into multiplicity, why the infinite should appear in the guise of innumerable finite. innumerable finites, why this world of illusion should there at all It is world of illusion should there at all It is world of illusion should be there at all It is world of illusion should be there at all It is world of illusion should be there at all It is world of illusion should be the same of the sam there at all. It has been well said that the substance of Spinoza is like the like t Spinoza is like the lion's den to which many paths lead but from which no path is den to which many paths lead but herance. from which no path leads out. The equation, Substance, Nature means that nothing is actual, save the necessary and nothing is necessary nothing is necessary, save the actual, save the necessary tions of better and the save the actual. It banishes all distinct the same and the save the actual. tions of better and worse. For whatever is, is good. Every thing is necessary in the second s thing is necessary in its appointed place within the whole There is no room here for individual initiative, for movement, or for time. ment, or for time. All is eternally complete like the truthing individual initiative, for the truthing individual initiative, of mathematics which do not become but are. Here,

indeed a 'block-universe' "whose parts have no loose play" It is true that these phrases cannot do justice to sublime elements in the teachings of the 'God-intoxicated view view of the sublime that these phrases cannot do justice to man. But though his sublimes of the 'God-intoxicated view of the teachings of the 'God-intoxicated view of the 'God-intoxicated view of the teachings of the 'God-intoxicated view of the teachings of the 'God-intoxicated view o man. But though his system, looked at from one point seeks to make the seeks to seek view, culminates in a lofty mysticism in which the finds its him to the finds its him to the seeks to realise its freeder in the seeks to seeks to realise its freedom in union with the whole its part of the in the whole its part of the whole its part finds its highest life in the 'intellectual love of God' at from an interpretation of the love where 'is part of the love where with God loves Himself, or 'polita', at from another point of via at from another point of view it lapses into sheer naturalism.

For it leave of the lower of the lower of the lapses into sheer naturalism. or 'polite' materialism. For it reduces the realm of tions coase and values into a rigid determined to the realm of tions coase and values into a rigid determined to the realm of the real of the rea and values into a rigid determinism in which moral distinctions cease to have a mean; tions cease to have a meaning. He identifies God

Nature, which though it be spelt with a capital 'N,' becomes under his analysis a mechanical system wherein the soul is but a reflex activity mirroring a natural process. Reality is too rich and complex to be imprisoned within the rigid walls of Spinoza's Monism and the solution he offers is too concise and meagre to do justice to all the facts. It is an accepted truth that moral and other values are ultimate constituents of reality. Therefore we cannot accept the theory that makes the universe viewed "Sub Specie Aeternitatis" a

system which is beyond good and evil.

(b) Hegel: Like Spinoza, Hegel also regards finite world and finite spirit as differentiations of the one all-inclusive and finite spirit as differentiations of the one allinclusive Absolute. But he differs from Spinoza, in fact from all from all other monists, in his insistence on the idea of logical developer. development as essential to the very being of the Absolute. Like Spinoza, he regards the universe as a unitary and eternally eternally complete being. But whereas Spinoza's substance
But whereas Spinoza's substance
But whereas Spinoza's substance dynamic dynamic But whereas Spinoza's the last t dynamic self-evolution of the Absolute Idea, after the manner of manner of a living spirit. He discovers a living principle of different forms of identity. This of differentiation at the very heart of identity. This brinciple of the Absolute brinciple of differentiation within the unity of the Absolute interpretation within the unity of the Absolute he interpretes in terms of what he calls the dialectic move-ment of ment of concepts. In the opinion of Hegel, concepts are even page. even passing beyond themselves into each other by their own imposed to him, every notion own immanent dialectic. According to him, every notion suggests it suggests its opposite. But thought cannot rest satisfied with contradict: contradiction. The same immanent logic that leads from immanen thesis to anti-thesis leads also to a synthesis or principle of reconciliation. reconciliation, whereby the contradiction is resolved into a higher unity. But that unity again suggests its anti-thesis and again. and again the eternal antagonism is transcended in a still thingher and higher and more inclusive unity.

Thus the dialectic process

Thus the dialectic process

Thus the dialectic process

Are the synthesis of the Roes on culminating in the ultimate synthesis of the ultimate synthesis fall, but by Absolute Spirit within which all contradictions fall, but by which they are all transcended in a comprehensive unity. The Absolute is the entire system of internal discords transmuted into ever richer harmonies and into the harmonious unity of the whole. The evolution of the universe is thus identical with the logical self-development of the Absolute, outside of which there is nothing. It is obvious that Hegel identifies the Absolute of his philosophy with the with the God of Religion. Philosophy is to him the rational explanation of the true content of religious faith, and the only 100 and the only difference between the Absolute and God is that the form that the former is the ultimate reality interpreted in terms of pure thought of pure thought, whereas the latter is the same reality represented pictorially, i. e., in terms of imagination and emotion. Example of Trinity -

Thesis. God the father.—Absolute as pure Idea. Anti-thesis. God the son. —Absolute as objectified in ature. Nature.

Synthesis. God the Holy Ghost Absolute as the return of the object upon the subject.

The purport of this is to show that the life of God and the history of the universe history of the universe are one and the same thing, viewed from two different stand from two different stand-points. It is just the logical,

Criticism of Hegel: It cannot by any means be denied that Hegel makes a most serious and strenuous attempt to and the true idea of the work out the true idea of the universe as a significant whole irrational and to eliminate from it. and to eliminate from it every trace of contingency, and degree the whatever irrationality, or whatever might appear even in the least also claimake it a multipage and appear even in the least also claimake it a multipage appear even in the least also claimake also degree to make it a multiverse rather than a universe. It can long creat practical rel also claim great practical value in that it meets man's deep long craving for stability and the stab long craving for stability amidst change, offers a rounded completeness in a world of fragmentary experiences

But in other respects it fails to satisfy the demand of the neart. It is mind and the heart. It is true that Hearl discards static

concepts and laid great stress on the idea of development. But according to one main line of thought in his philosophy, the development is merely a logical and not a historical one. It is purely formal and schematic, and does not imply any real strenousness or output of energy. It costs no effort, on the part of the Absolute, for a logical concept to evolve its own opposite or for both to generate a higher synthesis. Conflicts are explained by the mental contradiction of concepts. But conflict between disembodied thoughtentities involves no real physical or psychical wear-and-tear. "Bloodless categories have no blood to shed," hence the battle is no more than a sham fight and its issue is a foregone conclusion. There is no real change as we know it in experience, for the movement is purely dialectical. All this arises for the movement is purely dialectical. His world is arises from Hegel's one-sided intellectualism. His world is has no live a net-work of logical relations. The Absolute has no history and the Absolute never comes out into the open on the field of human experience. From the point of the field of human experience.

illusion the field of human experience.

illusion the field of human experience. illusions

But at times no one seems to have a greater sense of the importance of history than he. Time is real at least in the sense the Absolute comes to itself that it is the field within which the Absolute comes to itself and attains full consciousness. But as indicated earlier that it is the field within which the Absolute and attains full consciousness. earlier, the other equally fundamental side of his teaching teduces 1. we are spectacular show, in which we are no other than a moving row of visionary shapes

that come and go." There are many passages in Hegel which make it abundantly clear that in his opinions the conflicts of life and complete history are but appearances of an eternally complete Absolute which has no "unfulfilled purposes or unsolved

broblems and which needs not wait upon us."

But as Pringle-Pattison says in commenting on this sage, this is bassage, this is, "to paralyse our energies at their source, if the antagonisms of moral life are not real, then we have no standard of morality left."

Further Hegel's theory provides no satisfatory status for individual persons. Individuals like ourselves shrink into the position of mere adjectives of the Absolute which alone has substantial reality. Man becomes a mere passive tools yielded by the Absolute rather than an active co-operation and partner with God in the spiritual enterprise. The the annihilation of ethical values. From the standpoint of good in its place.

Here we have a "spherical system with no loose ends", a closed circle in which the ideal and the real coincide, and there is nothing really unaccomplished. Obviously, this is a view fatal to the idea of progress and which gives no standing ground from which to serve a re-

standing ground from which to criticise things as they are.

Hegel's theory, again, leaves unanswered the question,
"unaccomplished" delight in creating the illusion of
Hegel's

Hegel identifies his Absolute with God. But we cannot accept the view that the Being which is a more apotheosis no criterion of distinction between the is and the ought is the oscillate between two ideas of God or the Absolute. According to the first, God is the Absolute existing time identical with the process of development.

(c) Bradley: We now come to the Neo-Hegelians, the central vision of the whole in the parts and of the parts within the whole.

Bradley's theory of Absolute is more akin to Spinoza's han to Hegel's. He makes little or no use of the Hegelian Minciple of self-development of the Absolute through time, ad carries on a vigorous polemic against the reality of time "The Absolute, he repeatedly mentioned, is timess, has in itself no history or progress. On one important bint, Bradley differs both from Spinoza and from Hegelsharply distinguishes the Absolute from God, while mitting that the idea of God tends to pass into that of Absolute. "The Absolute for me" says he, "cannot be bod, because in the end the Absolute is related to nothing, there cannot be a practical relation between it the finite will. When you begin to worship the hnite will. When you begin to solute or the Universe, and make it the object of religion, to has become some in that moment have transformed it. It has become somehing forthwith which is less than the Universe." A personal This to the ultimate truth about the universe. This to not the ultimate truth about the universal truth about the universa tatively true. Personality of God has a partial value in far as it satisfies the popular religious consciousness. the Absolution of the Absolution has to give place to the conception of the Absolute.

From the above notion of the ultimate reality of the above notion of the ultimate reality of the controllary. As there can be no distinction in the Absolute, the transmutes all distinctions, plurality of souls is to of

Inspite of the marvellous subtlety and energy of Inspite of Inspite

any-where in the universe? Inspite of his assurance that though God is not ultimately real, He is yet emphatically "more real than you or myself", the general impression left in one's mind is that He is an unsubstantial theophan which may, at any moment, be withdrawn into, and lost in the Absolute.

We are said to have an all-pervasive transfusion of soul in the Absolute. But Bradley is here proving too much Even though all might be illusion, finite selves cannot be so They must really exist at least to be the victims of illusion. Finite selves are real also from the point of view of the Absolute; for, the creation of souls, constitutes the vertices and opens secret of the Absolute life. When Bradley speaks of the transmutation of the finite souls, they are not. They are self-conscious individuals existing for themselves and are

for themselves and are not merely impersonal qualities.

As a compensation for the "fundamental inconsistency of the religion and all other forms of human consciousness we have an empty, abstract and inscrutable Absolute, which has no history, no life, no movement—whom we can quality that we can know except a purely formal and barren self-consistency.

insists that there can be one true or complete individual with God. He recognises both the distinctness of the reality of the finite self with God so much that he consider in the absolute is the essential.

(d) Bosanquet is another renowned Absolutist. The unity of the finite self with God Absolutist. The unity of self with God so much that he consider in the absolute is the essential fact, their difference are self-unity of the finite self not as vital. The unity of self-unity of self-u

(e) Royce, the famous Absolute idealist of American agrees with Hegel in that he equates God with the Absolute

Inspite of these divergences, Absolute Idealism is haracterised by a sustained effort to see reality as a unified effectermined whole to which all things are organic, and the refusal to accept any fragmentary or isolated piece experience as affording a clue to the nature of that reality. But the Absolutist Philosopher fails to do justice to man and personal values, as well as to the universe in its reality, because he regards these values as fragmentary periences which are transmuted beyond all recognition in totality of things, instead of accepting frankly the exhest values we experience as the best available clue to be ultimate reality.

It is true that the individual can find his true meaning It in the context of the universal, but this does not mean priving the individual of his uniqueness and permanent the individual of his uniqueness and police. It is, on the contrary, the very condition on which individual of his uniqueness and police. le individual can attain fullnes; and abundance of life. ther and attain fullnes; and abundance of an ever ther and more inclusive unity, making for a totality in and more inclusive unity, making for a harmonious lole. Didividuals shall become part of a harmonious and individuals shall become part of a harmonious and individuals shall become part of a harmonious. ole. But side by side with that tendency, there is a the beautions. The highest ndency making for greater individuations. The highest of unity is not the static unity of the Absolute. It is dynamic unity of the Society of souls realising their sheet desired unity of the Society of souls realising their tellowel. Society of souls realisms fellowship, lellowel. fellowship, which is only possible where each has a unique dividuality of his own and respects the individuality of his own and respects but finds himself others, but yet where each does not lose, but finds himself others. God himself is alone and needs such a society.

absol. God himself is alone and needs such a Many as el absolutists need to set a higher value on the Many as as to respect the claims of the One.

pluralism advocates the claims of the One.

One of the Pantheists and Absolutists. It stands for the Pantheists and Absolutists. It stands for the multiplicity and variety in the world than by any

P. O. R.—10

underlying principle of unity or identity. In its idealists or spiritual forms it regards the world as made up of a vas number of spiritual units or souls, which are not men appearances of the Absolute, but are, on the contratt modes or appearances of one all-inclusive reality.

(a) Leibnitz may be regarded as the founder d modern Pluralism. For Spinoza's One Infinite Substance Leibnitz substituted a plurality of independent substances substances meaning by 'substance' not something static's inert, but that which is essentially dynamic and active. These individual substances he called 'monads' which he regarded as solf regarded as self-sufficient centres of energy, containing within themselves of energy, within themselves the source of all their own activities unfolding from the source of all their own activities unfolding from themselves alone their whole history monads were arrows the source of all their own activities alone their whole history. monads were arranged in a series, at the lowest of which were the atoms and at the highest God. Since it is of the very nature of the very nature of the soul that its activities are spontaneous and not controlled from and not controlled from without, it follows that the monate cannot directly act. cannot directly act upon or influence each other. famous words of Leibnitz, "The monads have no windown through which anything." through which anything may come in or go out." It would be anything may come in or go out." seem that the view leads to sheer chaos and anarchy, and multiverse in which there multiverse in which there are as many worlds as minds. world....is independent of everything else, except with the qualifying epithat. But the qualifying epithet "except God" indicates the polynomial in which an attempt is "except God" indicates the polynomial in the control of the control in which an attempt is made to save the situation.

"will of ultimately all monads are dependent on the "will of god" through whose intervention the unity and harmony of the among the monads are dependent on the "will of the world is preserved. There is the unity and harmony of the among the monads are dependent on the "will of the world is preserved." world is preserved. There is a pre-established harmony of the one of the monads in according to the one of the "among the monads in accordance with which each expression," "the same with which each expression," the one and the same universe from

Thus the unity of the world is saved, but only at the monads, which are now seen to be controlled from

above and to be fore-ordained to express the universe as a whole.

The reason for these may be traced to the fact that unqualified and absolute pluralism is impossible. Plurality to be intelligible must have reference to some background of unity.

The next question before us here is: What place does leibnitz assign to God within the whole?

In answer we are told that the place of God is within the system of things. He is the absolute ground of the World-unity. He is the original simple substance of which all created monads are the products. Here, indeed, the Position of Leibnitz is not far removed from that of Spinoza. But this must not blind us to the suggestiveness and value of his emphasis on the principle of individuality and treedom

Modern Pluralism is characterised by a rejection of this highly artificial doctrine of Pre-established harmony and denial of the possibility of direct interaction between that God in some sense must be regarded as finite.

(b) remising pluralist. He

(b) Howison is an uncompromising pluralist. He believes in a "universal world of spirits, everyone of whom without by any other". The selves constitute an "Eternal Republic", the unity of which is the result of a spontaneous harmony from within. The Republic of souls has "God" for eternal light. He exists only as the centre of a circle,

eternal light. He exists only as the eternal and indissoluble (c) James prefers a universe "with ragged edges and loose connection of parts to a closely knit... universe." The connection of God's finiteness, definite and unqualified character has found place in James. God is only one of the distributive world. He and we stand outside of each other. It the absolute exists at all, it is not to be identified with

149

God of religion. God is the name only of the ideal tendency in things, believed in as a superhuman person who calls us to co-operate with his purposes and who furthers ours if we are worthy.

(d) Ward takes his stand on experience and gives us a genuine plurality of individuals. He believes in the existence of the infinite variety of selves. The highest self is not an absolute really including them. The world is the joint product of these souls mutually striving for the best mode of existence, and so fashioning a system analogous to a social order. to a social order or state. The medium in which these multitudes of individuals. multitudes of individuals work, is real time. (Instead of the timeless Absolute as the sole reality we have here as the sole reality we have strong insistence on historical development in time as constituting reality. But unlike James, Ward lays special emphasis on the fact. emphasis on the fact of unity and harmony. To him history shows that all develor shows that all development is towards more and more unity and harmony, and and harmony, and towards the production of apparently over-individual ends and the production of apparently william. over-individual ends. The 'wild universe' of William over-individual ends. The 'wild universe' of William over-individual ends. James does not give Ward any guarantee that all will end well. This sense of inadequacy in Pluralism leads Ward to conceive a more fundamental standpoint than that the many, namely, that of the One that would at once furnish an Ontological unit furnish an Ontological unity and insure a teleological unity and insure a teleological unity i.e., the One as the ultimate a teleological unity and insure a teleological unity ultimate End of their ends source of the Many and the source of the Many and their ends source of the Many and the Many and their ends source of the Many and the M ultimate End of their ends. Source of the Many and to unify the world and discourse of God is necessary time. to unify the world and give meaning to history, time, and in their ends. (The idea of God is necessard meaning to history, time, and implies the idea of God is necessard.) progress. Though God is the Creator, the creation implies a limitation of God. For the World consists of the creation implementation are themselves world consists of the creation freedow creatures who are themselves creators, the creators and power of initiative,*

Every religion in whatever stage of development it may be, assigns some predicates to the divine being. These predicates are called the attributes of God. They arise out of the religious consciousness of man, for every religious man endows his God with some attributes. These attributes are mainly of two kinds:

- A. The metaphysical attributes.

A. The metaphysical attributes are the qualities which the rational element in our religious consciousness must ascribe to the Divine Being as the world-ground. These are the qualities which must belong to God as the ultimate principle of the of the universe, the originator and the sustainer of the world of things and minds. Our reason cannot be satisfied unless these attractions of the satisfied unless these attractions are these attributes are assigned to God. The following are the most properties of the most properties of the most properties are assigned to God. The following are the most properties of the metaphysical attributes of God. Ine to the omnipotence, of God: (a) omnipotence, of God: (a) omnipotence, and (e) unity. (b) omnipresence, (c) eternity, (d) omniscience, and (e) unity.

All control of spiritism attach

All religions, above the lowest stage of spiritism attach these predicates to their God, at least in a degree relatively superior. Gods superior to that in which human beings possess them. Gods they can ally esteemed to be super-humanly powerful; they can always be on the side of the worshipper, they know consider the side of the worshipper, they know certain things hidden from man and if they are not immortal in the side of the worship are not a certain things hidden from man and if they are not immortal in things hidden from man and if they are not immortal in the side of the worship are not immortal in the side of the worshi of men are, at least, more enduring than those of men. The conception of the utility of God, i. e. of the one. the oneness of the Divine Being is, however, late in the

development of religious consciousness.

(a) Omnipotence—God, as a creator and sustainer of the verse. development have power. At every stage of religious At every but the attribute development, God is endowed with power, but the attribute power. God is endowed with power, but the attribute of power of power, God is endowed with power, but the with the grower expands into omnipotence only gradually with the conception of The conception growth of religious development. The conception of Minipotence only gradually with the conception of t Negativel.

The conception of religious development. The conception of religious development as a positive aspect.

The conception of religious development as a positive aspect. Negatively taken, omnipotence means that the Divine Being

The Attributes of God.

is dependent on and bounded by on other thing, so for as possession of power and exercise of power are concerned. Positively taken the attribute means that all possible and actual energies of finite things and of selves have their source in God i. e., He is the inexhaustible fountain of the entire manifestation of the energies in the universe. The whole realm of mundane existence is sustained by his

The question whether anything is impossible for God, ether God has a steel whether God has the power to do what is absurd, has often been raised in phil been raised in philosophy. But it has no relevancy in relation to God for the tion to God, for the ideas of possibility and impossibility have significance and impossibility have significance only in relation to finite dependent beings.

God is The next vexed question is whether omnipotence of God is consistent with the consistent with the existence of evil in the world. If God be an omnipotent because of evil in the world. be an omnipotent being, how can He allow evil to exist in the world? This are the world? the world? This question is discussed under theodicy of the problem of evil

(b) Omnipresence—Negatively taken, it means that God in space. has no limitation from space i.e., God is unlimited in space.

In primitive religions In primitive religions, gods are local and have peculiar habitations. In pantho: habitations. In pantheism, the activity and influence in particular deities are restricted to particular spheres. and for monotheism, God is everywhere present, as we find the example, in the Old Testament—"If I ascend upto heavens, thou art there; if I make my bed in the sea, thou art there; if I take the wings of the morning and dwell in the uppermost part of the the uppermost part of the wings of the morning and dwere have Positively taken, omnine, even then thou art there, the sphere have Positively taken, omnipresence means that the sphere activity extend of the divine activity extends everywhere, his work is felt

The presence of God must, however, not be understood the Spatial sense, for God: in the Spatial sense, for God is spirit. God is omnipresent that He is the world. The omnipresence of Gerer-present ground of the world. The omnipresence of God may be understood by

alogy with the spiritual principle or soul, which pervades whole body without being located in any part of the ody. God pervades the universe without being located mywhere.

- (c) Eternity-Negatively taken, the predicate means at the activities of gods are not subject to the limitations time. God had no beginning in time nor will He cease be in time, the conception of the origin and development time has no application to God. Positively taken, the Redicate means that whatever changes take place in things biving D.; have their ground in the Divine Being.
- (d) Omniscience—This quality has also negative and sitive accurately the same also negative and the the same also negative accurately the same also negative accurately the same also negative and the same also negative accurately the same accurately the same accurately the same accurately the same also negative accurately the same accurate Omniscience—This quality has also negative aspects. Negatively the Divine knowledge is not in Distance in bject to the limitation of space and time. Distance in time and to the limitation of space and time. Distinct to the limitation of space and time. and space puts no obstacle in the way of the workledge. All human knowledge is liable to error, on incomplete the imperfection of the finite mind. All human knowledge is liable to the finite mind. inite minds and also on account of the piecemeal process of acquiring the subject to the human and also on account of the piecemear product to the human subject to the human subj the human type of reasoning; objects are not given to Him with the Divine they are dependent on Him. It is obtained the Divine knowledge is not ratiocinative. It is obtained intuition. by what may be called, after Schelling, intellectual intuition.

 God has of the whole, His God has an immediate apprehension of the whole, His has an immediate apprehension of the white God is conscious as scientific intuition. Positively taken God is positively taken or the white His conscious of everything that happens within the universe. He is Universely taken His within the universe. He is Universely taken He is Universe. conscious of everything that happens within the universe He is Universal Consciousness embraces all finite consciousness.

It must be acknowledged that Divine knowledge is a scult emi difficult must be acknowledged that Divine knowledged here is, how is here is which is the basis of which is the mbracing sal Consciousness. how is human self-consciousness, with the all-embracing birth the all-embracing birth the all-embracing e.g. horality and religion, consistent with the question, e.g. the other question, free will Divine consciousness. There is also the other question, will bow Divine consciousness. There is also the other distribution is the consciousness. how Divine fore-knowledge is possible, if there is free will

on the part of man. This difficult problem has been much discussed by philosophers and theologians from the earliest time, but without any satisfactory solution. The plausible solution is that how men will exercise freedom which is contained in the all-embracing Divine consciousness, the channels along which the human freedom will be exercised are conditioned by the wider activity of God. Hence the spontaneity of human beings may be embraced within the larger providence of God.

(e) Unity—As stated before, the conception of the unity of God-head is of much later origin. Negatively, it means that there are no gods or separate divinities. Positively, power, and as a supreme Mind, which unites in itself the religions. Different deities are called different manifestations of the same supreme are called different manifestations.

tions of the same supreme e.g. God in the Hindu religion.

B. The Moral and the Hindu religion. B. The Moral attributes of God—The moral attributes of God—The moral attributes God to God are those qualities, which must be ascribed to God to religious satisfy the emotional or practical demands of our religious consciousness. The emotional and practical sides of our religiousness are cannot be satisfy and practical sides of our religions. nature cannot be satisfied, unless these attributes of archibutes of the following the satisfied to God. The following these attributes of the following the satisfied to God. ascribed to God. The following are the moral attributes of heins. (i) Love and heins these attributes of the sensible and heins. God: (i) Love and benevolence towards all sensible human dependence towards all sensible human dependence towards. beings. Love and benevolence towards all sensor human action. These could be highest springs by a hard and benevolence are the highest springs by a hard in the highest springs in the human action. These could not have been implanted in But we are the highest springs attributes. by a being who himself does not possess these attributes in the seamont say that himself does not possess these attributes at to go But we cannot say that human passions also belong to finite important. For passions also belong to in the same manner. For passions also belong to imperfect beings, and they have belong to us as finite cor defendent. imperfect beings, and they have been given to us for defent to us for defe sive purpose in our struggle against other creatures. fore they cannot belong to God.

(ii) Justice: Justice is a necessary supplement to and not a virtue. Our conscience leads us to believe that

God distributes rewards and punishments to his creatures, according to their moral worth. Hence Justice must be an attribute of God.

(iii) Mercy (Grace and Goodness): God favours those only when their moral strivings participate in the Divine nature.

In ascribing attributes to God, we must be careful not to be guilty of the charges of anthropomorphism. Men have always shown a tendency to ascribe to God in magni-God L ways shown a tendency to ascribe to the result that God becomes only a magnified non-natural man. Hence anthropomorphism has been the subject of Philosophical Criticism from the earliest times. Xenophanes, the great Greek Philosopher, tauntingly said that if horses and oxen could paint they would have painted their Gods as horses and or an area of and or an area of a great a fear of and oxen. Some modern thinkers have so great a fear of the charment of the cha the charge of anthropomorphism that they fight shy of Obligation 1 anthropomorphism that they ngmt this they obligation that they ngmt Obligation be enforced fully, we are led to the absurd, Position be enforced fully, we are led to the have any that God cannot possess any attribute, of which we are led to the have any that God cannot possess any attributes, of have any idea and that he possesses only such attributes, of thich which we have no idea. (As remarked before cannot we have no idea. (As remarked below the but their scope cannot a scriber which are finite and relative in their scope cannot the but there ascribed to God without anthropomorphism but there are some attributes e.g. wisdom mercy etc. which are which are which are the some attributes e.g. wisdom be attributed to God With a some attributes e.g. wisdom mercy etc. with the some and therefore can be attributed to with a some and therefore can be attributed to with a some and therefore can be attributed to with a some and therefore can be attributed to with a some attributed to be attributed to with a some attributes e.g. wisdom mercy etc. With a some attributes e.g. wisdom mercy etc. God without incurring the charge of anthropomorphism).

Without incurring the charge of anthropomorphism into God as an ethical being: A view has been getting good and evil, and that God is a being who is supra-moral and who is should not, therefore, be clothed with ethical Goodness has no meaning apart from evil, the indispensable correlative of the idea of evil.

Sood, always presupposes "evil" which opposes it; consequently, the sphere in which ethical qualities play part is

one in which there is an opposition between good and evil When we pass beyond this region of struggles, the ethical qualities, at the same time, drop off as bearing no significance at all. Consequently the attributes, which we employ in the sphere of human relations, have no meaning in the realm beyond human relations. Therefore, "when we speak of a moral God, we make God too much a man".

In order to refute this objection we have to remember that ethical attributes, when applied to God, have a deeper and richer meaning than when applied to man. goodness is essentially different goodness. Goodness in man has been good man has been gradually and strenuously developed by overcoming the resistance of evil; but the divine nature is intrinsically good. intrinsically good. Goodness in man is the fruit of a struggle and construggle and, consequently, it is a thing which is progressively attained. The attained. The divine goodness is not so, it is by its very nature perfect."

To dislocate moral qualities from God is to deprive religion of spirituality. A God without ethical qualities would not be a God. would not be a God of religion for man. A God who is a non-moral being controlling to the seligious non-moral being cannot be the true object of religious worship. Hence we worship. Hence we cannot dissociate moral qualities from God. Ethical ideas of God are not deduced from our idea of God by a process of God by a process of inference; they are demands of our himself. spiritual consciousness. In short man does not tender into a belief in himself into a belief in a moral God; the whole spirit and tendency of man's religion like God; the whole spirit and tendency of man's religion like God; tendency of man's religious life imperatively call for it.

God as a Personal Being:

All forms of working religion regard God as personal man he: As God is regarded as responsive to man in the way image of God and be responsive to man in the way image. human being can be responsive to man in the way in age of God and as man is por Man is made in the ded as personal transfer or the man is por a garded dy of God and as man is personal. We can have constant, God also is regarded between the constant of the constant personal. We can have communion in the real sense only between other minds and between other minds and our own, and the religious sense

communion with God implies the notion of God as a Being. It may be difficult to determine the exact the of God's personality as distinguished from human inality, for God transcends our knowledge. Again, may be some metaphysical difficulties with the notion person'; yet that God has a personality, in some seems to be a necessary postulate of religion.

lotze does not question the personality of God. He butes personality to an Infinite Being without Sacrifiself-consciousness which is the essential characteristic lersonality. But he is inclined to question 'personality' attribute of human beings. All that we can say is God is the highest Personality and we are lesser to the highest Personality and we are the supreme personality. Teflecting more or less the supreme personality. aying that God is a person, we are not dragging God to the level of human beings but raising man towards in reliable to the level of human beings but raising man towards in religious communion. Human personality is not religious communion. Human personality is only progressively developed. Complete it is only progressively developed. God as an lite Bein a Lotze puts it belongs only to God as an Hite Being while to man belongs a faint copy there of a ration A Being while to man belongs a faint copy there berson" is an individual substance of a rational lit. It is an individual substance of a rational subs

lt has two aspects. (i) A person is an individual substance of a line its one individual substance of a line individual substance o It has two aspects. (i) A person is an included its own unique nature, not found in others. (ii) Again, is of own unique nature, not found in others. (II) to a rational nature which is a universal property on to many individual persons. While all persons A 'personathus is all individuals are not persons. While all personational nature which while all personational many individual persons. A 'personational nature which we have all personations and it is thus is a self-conscious self-determined being and it self-conscious self-determined being and it piritual existence. It is never fixed and static. It is never fixed are experienced, Rowing and dynamic. The more these are experienced, hore and dynamic. The more these are experience is the alladequately and forcefully the inner is the allthehensive thus the Supreme Personality Through organical and all-systematic experience. organisation of experiences, a person becomes selforganisation of experiences, a person becomes the self-determ: and all-systematic experiences becomes the self-determined the realization of personality, we are free realization of personality. self-determined.

If "self-conscious" spirituality is a connotation personality, a person is necessarily limited and finite. self requires a not-self outside it to be conscious of itself the background of the not-self. If God is a person, he will be limited in be limited by the objective principle against which he self-consist self-conscious. But we have seen that human personality and God's personality are not of the same kind. We mile think of College and the same kind. think of God as the all comprehensive experience outside whose life there: whose life there is nothing. Thus He is truly infinite. objective principle and the duality of subject and object may be involved. may be involved in the all-embracing sweep of Gol experience and all-embracing sweep experience and there may be internal differentiation God's life. The God's life. The opposition of self and not-self falls with God's nature and there may be internal differential with the control of self and not-self falls without being the control of self and not-self falls without being the control of self and not-self falls without being the control of self and not-self falls without being the control of self and not-self falls without being the control of self and not-self falls with the control of self and not-self fall God's nature and thus God can be a person without hein finite and limited. finite and limited. Of course how this is possible in detail is not known to is not known to us, as the essence of the infinite princip is unfathomable by our intellect. God's nature cannot fully and completely our intellect. fully and completely known by us so long as we are on the complete of the comp final level. The conception of ultimate reality as unital all-comprehensive all-comprehensive experience is most satisfactory philosophic speculation, and it satisfies the yearning of the believe the soul. The state of the state of the soul. devout soul. The absolutists like Bradley and is Superior is Superior is superior is most satisfies the yearning believe that the Ultimeter is most satisfies the yearning believe that the Ultimeter is most satisfies the yearning believe that the Ultimeter is most satisfies the yearning believe that the Ultimeter is most satisfies the yearning believe that the Ultimeter is most satisfies the yearning believe that the Ultimeter is most satisfies the yearning believe that the Ultimeter is most satisfies the yearning believe that the Ultimeter is most satisfies the yearning believe that the Ultimeter is most satisfies the yearning believe that the Ultimeter is most satisfies the yearning believe that the Ultimeter is most satisfies the yearning believe that the Ultimeter is most satisfies the yearning and it was a superior in the properties of the year in the properties is most satisfies the year in the properties is most satisfies the year in believe that the Ultimate Reality transcends personal is but so is Supra-personal, including personality no doubt, but some be appeared. With such thing more. With such a colourless Absolute, there falsife religion be any communion and absolutism, in a sense supreme The highest religion. The highest with us is personality and ever dig reality to us supreme reality to us must be a personal experience. ever different it may be from our personality.

CHAPTER VIII

RELIGION AND THE ULTIMATE REALITY

The question that now lies before us is, "Are human les objectively true?" Or, are they but figments of the man mind? The religious consciousness derives much strength from the conviction that values are real, and as the ground of all values cannot be regarded as a

But this conviction is rudely undermined by those conviction which attempt to deny all values from the world.

Tominent among those theories are Materialism, Natural and Pessimism

Both Materialism as well as Naturalism interpret the world in terms of spirit, value and

Por materialism, the system of nature with which the sical scientist deals is thought to be the ultimate reality.

The alone is real spirit, as the existence of anything than mere modes of matter is categorically denied.

The real difficulties of the modern mind with regard to wholly unwarranted reduction of the qualitative riches universe into mere modes of matter in motion the only reality but by reducing all things to the absolute ground of them all, materialism is guilty

of over-simplifying, in an almost naive way, the complet facts of life and of the world.

Naturalism refuses to dogmatise about the nature of the ultimate reality. It regards both matter and spirit as substance to be unknown and purely hypothetical. We can know only appearances and never the reality behind them. By phenomena or appearances it means primarily phenomena of the physical world. Spiritual phenomena are regarded as mere epi-phenomena.

Naturalism, as characterised by James Ward is 'materialism with most of its consequences but divested of its metaphysics. The difference between Materialism is purely nominal. For, in the best analysis the system of nature is nothing but a ceaseless redistribution of matter and motion under the sway of mechanical force which science is content with describing in quantitative terms. Naturalism reduces man to a conscious automatic dage, mysteriously attached to the body. By parity determined universe there is no room for a God, He too movement of the coarse

movement of the cosmic automaton.

Criticism: The naturalistic hypothesis has great methodological value for scientific purposes. The mechanical accuracy within the scientist to attain a high market out for himself. It helps him to get rid of all irrelevant of the suppose of investigation he has categories.

But it ceases to work if hypostatised and universalism within selected areas of experience, it is valuable purposes, ideals, which are essential features of the

experience. Its success lies in the sphere of description; it fails absolutely in the realm of valuation.

Even within science we notice a gradation of strata. The method of naturalism is, in the words of Pringle-Pattison interpretation of the higher by the lower, or interpretation by reduction." Sociological and psychological phenomena are interpreted in terms of biology, the bological are reduced to the level of the physico-chemical, and these again to bare quantitative relationships. The world's wealth and scapes become one arid desert, and whatever daylight enjoy passes into a starless 'night in which all cows are

The naturalistic thinkers regard mind as an epi-phenohenon, an impotent appendage to the human organism. It utterly useless and it has no part to play in the economy things. But it is a fundamental tenet of the naturalist hature eliminates everything unnecessary through ature eliminates everything unnecessary should not have of no use to the struggle for existence should not have been repeated throughout the ages. Yet we notice this very the struggle for explanation what does it signify? Yet we notice this throughout the ages. What does it signify? Though the nature of this remain curiously silent, we can find an explanation being unnecessary, remain curiously silent, we can find an explain this repetition in the fact that far from being unnecessary, of the solution is of the fact that far from being unnecessary, and is of the fact that far from being unnecessary. the entire vital importance in the process of evolution. he is of vital importance in the process of evolution of life goes against the naturalistic logic of life goes against the 'conscious in an entire logic of life goes against the natural importance in the plant on the logic of life goes against the natural importance in the conscious against the natural importance in the plant of the plant of the plant of the plant of the natural importance in the plant of the plant of the plant of the natural importance in the plant of the plant honaton, Man's spiritual endeavour is in the control theory turned into superfluous images in an which we cannot theory turned into superfluous images theory turned into superfluous which we cannot mirror. This is something which we cannot which we cannot mirror. Imply stand.

The bearing of all this on the question of the truth of is obvious. Our religious consciousness proceeds conventions that the supreme values of life are not the ultimate grounds of things as revealed to us in the

universe is akin to what we recognise as the highest and the best in our own experience. But naturalism depicts a nature which is coldly neutral and indifferent to the highest and best in our experience. Human values sink into insignificance against the background of the gigantic mechanism of the mechanism of the universe with its cold impersonality and sheer physical dividual sheer physical determinism. To the ordinary individual there seems to be seems there seems to be much in our experience which seems Nature Prima facie to support the naturalistic assumption. Nature is not hostile for least the naturalistic assumption. is not hostile, for hostility implies interest. Nature is coolly and crudely indiffer and crudely indifferent to human welfare. Nature is of natural law soon. of natural law seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of a tiger, but with the seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of the seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of the seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of the seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of the seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of the seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of the seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of the seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of the seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of the seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of the seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of the seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of the seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of the seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of the seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of the seems to be cruel, "not with the ferocity of the seems to be cruel, "not with the seems to be cruel, "not w a tiger, but with the dull insensiblity of a cartwheel which will roll over a man, will roll over a man's neck as easily as over a flint". over, the automatically working laws of Nature seem to have no distinct. recognise no distinction between a saint and a sinner and a saint and a earth between a man of genius and an imbecile, as in an earth

But the question is whether the world is a place that the very neutrality of the world may not be another for justice, which is always impartial and allows no discussed shortly. Suffice here to say that all idealistic resulting from the deep subsoil of the mechanical clash of molecules a machine. They are, in fact, authentic revelation of the world may not be another name for favouritism or differential treatment. This will be philosophy agrees with religion in refusing to interpret resulting from the mechanical clash of molecules and the deep subsoil of the world rather than as by-products a machine. They are, in fact, authentic revelation of the pessimism.

Pessimism and the problem of evil: To naturalism indifferent to merely human values. But to pessimism, and fundamentally evil, or evil is

Nominent a feature of it that if it can be said to have a purpose at all it must be a malevolent rather than a benevolent purpose. Here we are confronted with the problem vievil, which baffled the deepest minds of all ages.

The fact of evil is patent to all. There are at least four inds of evil in the world,—pain, error, ugliness and sin, ortesponding to the ultimate values of pleasure, truth, auty and goodness.

Pleasure is not regarded as a supreme value. Yet we spect the God-governed world to be one where there is refect adjustment between virtue and happiness.

These evils are usually classified into two groupslysical evil (pain or suffering) and Moral evil. The
lestion that confronts us is, "How in a world, created by
lettect God, is evil possible?"

Existence of suffering: As to suffering, harrowing ctures might be drawn of the pain and suffering that are the world much of it apparently manifested. Besides the suffer: world much of it apparently manifested. Best wiferings which the Struggle for Existence involves in an archie tragedies of animal world, there are those innumerable tragedies of involved. e.g., world, there are those innumerable traged e.g., which are no less painful to those involved. e.g., anxieties and werty, disease, madness, and the petty anxieties and these have led onties of daily life. Such experiences as these have led daily life. Such experiences as these have significant wind, all ages to say that, "all is vanity and a striving wind," wind. This mode of pessimism has sometimes deve-This mode of pessimism has sometimed into a distinct philosophy, as in the case of Schopenthe case of School of the case of the case of School of the case of the ca to live is to will, to will is to desire, to desire is to feel Want of something, which implies a defect and therefore something, which implies a defect and therefore Want of something, which implies a defect and there of evil can like only with to be noted that the problem of light like only with the problem of light like only with the problem of light like on light l It is to be noted that the problem of every within the sphere of the religious life. It presuptives the religious life. It presuptives the religious life. the religious point of view though it challenges it. the religious point of view though it challenge is a prior belief in the goodness and power of God a prior belief in the goodness and suffering. If World is the world is the sound of the world is the sound Porld is the sport of blind forces that have no conscious-P.O. R _11

and the wicked enjoy has simply no meaning.

problem of Pessimism but some of them viz., "What is pessimism? Is pessimism antitheistic? Or, what is the bearing of pessimism on theism?" will be discussed here. Pessimism imaliant ism implies that the world is fundamentally evil, and if has any mentally evil, such has any purpose at all, that is a malevolent one. Such a view original state world is fundamentally evil, frailty of human efforts and achievements. Everywhere in nature we see continuous strife, competition, conflict and a suicidal all and a suicidal alternation of victory and defeat. can never escape from the clutches of evil though for the time being we may feel happy.

Theism, on the other hand, proclaims that evil is nothing an apparent state. but an apparent state of feeling. Beyond this, there remains the eternal peace. It the eternal peace, bliss and happiness. We the finites being ignorant, capped being ignorant, cannot always introspect into this state and being ignorant, cannot always introspect into this state and being ignorant, cannot always introspect into this state and being ignorant, cannot always introspect into this state and being ignorant, cannot always introspect into this state and being ignorant. so allow a pessimistic outlook to develop. Perfect personality, expresses Himself in and through worldly things and beings, and thus the world can never

So we see that both pessimism and theism present two lity attitudes contradictory attitudes regarding the fundamental nature evil, the level the former and the fundamental nature of the level the former and the fundamental nature of the level the former and the fundamental nature of the level the former and the fundamental nature of the level the former and the fundamental nature of the level the former and the fundamental nature of the level the former and the fundamental nature of the level the former and the fundamental nature of the level the level the former and the fundamental nature of the level the reality; while the former maintains the eternal existence mover and the mover and the same pressum and theism properties regarding the fundamental nature of the prime mover and the mover and the mover and the prime mover and t evil, the latter denies it. One believes evil as the primer maintains the eternal existent of the primer maintains the eternal existent of the primer mover and the other process.

Mow, let us soot proclaims goodness to be so. Now, let us see how far the distinction is tenable really they really contradictory? Is pessimism really anti

A close analysis of the nature of both these theories w of theism suffice to show that though pessimism presents an opposite existence of a string results of the nature of both these theories will be sufficiently sufficiently and the sufficient sufficiently sufficie view of theism, yet it indirectly emerges out of theism.

existence of evil, he is implied imp existence of evil, by its very conception, implies called existence of goodness. A thing can scarcely be called

ness of what they do, the question why the righteous suffer and unless we see it in contrast with what is evil or and the wicked are Pessimism starts with a prior belief in the existence Pessimism: Many questions may be evolved from the devil and apart from such a prior belief no issue is raised belief no issue is revealed. the goodness and power of God. Thus it is revealed theism finds its strong basis in the fundamental pos-

wates of pessimism. Pessimism, from another point of view, helps to frame a beistic attitude in us which incites our spiritual abilities to view originates from the conception of the fundamental love their actual operation through the struggle with the vils to overcome them. Pessimism gives an open challenge theism and theism accepts it.

Here we may refer to the views of Indian philosophical Wstems which are often branded by the western interpreters pession. pessimistic. But a critical study of this system will prove hat though almost all of these systems spring from a biritual it Diritual disquietitude and malady of the soul (dissatisfaction) which certainly bear a pessimistic note, yet they are not indeed in philosophy is deed in pessimism. Pessimism in Indian Philosophy is helieve that in the hitial but not final. Pessimism in Indian Philosophers believe that in the These thinkers believe that of but a state of but not final. These thinkers believe that a state of betfect pose there remains no evil but a state of liberation. pective of eternity there remains no evil but a state of liberation.
This state of liberation This state of liberation and thus contradicts evil. How cap and happiness. This state of the nature of good God and thus contradicts evil. How can a pessimistic theory reach such a message % Can a pessimistic theory reach such a theistic of hope and

The philosophy of Schopenhauer is often described as simistic. Schopenhauer is often described as of hope and satisfaction? the philosophy of Schopenhauer is often described in the philosophy of Schopenhauer in th Make of bliss and happiness similar to Buddhistic conception as an appiness similar to Buddhistic conception are applied to the conception and the conception are applied to the conception and the conception are applied to Wirvana. He (Schopenhauer) proclaims pessimism as will be be sent to be such a will be be sent to be such a will be sent to be such as well as the such as the harmana. He (Schopenhauer) proclaims pessimism as will be bossible if the will to live. How can such a will be bossible if the will to live. Possible if the life is not worth living, due to the more than riow of the will to live. From the existence of the life is not worth living, due to the existence of the life is not worth living, due to the existence of the life is not worth living, due to the existence of the life is not worth living, due to the existence of the life is not worth living, due to the existence of the life is not worth living, due to the existence of the life is not worth living, due to the existence of the life is not worth living, due to the existence of the life is not worth living, due to the existence of the life is not worth living, due to the existence of the life is not worth living, due to the existence of the life is not worth living.

Pinally this may be said that pessimism is not and can be antimere pessimism. Never be anti-theistic, though at the outset it appears to be that beyond all our finite limitations there is a state of ther point of view of philosophical wisdom is untrue to complete perfection. Both pessimism and theism approach to that ultimate scale is a state point of view of philosophical wisdom to that ultimate scale is a state point of view of philosophical wisdom to that ultimate scale is a state point of view of philosophical wisdom to the case is to that ultimate scale is a state point of view of philosophical wisdom to the case is to that ultimate scale is a state point of view of philosophical wisdom to the case is the case is a state point of view of philosophical wisdom to the case is a state point of view of view of view of view of to that ultimate goal in different ways. Thus though the more difficult with respect to moral evil. Moral evil differ in their starting differ in their starting-point, they do not wholly differ in the scheme of things which no their ultimate const. their ultimate conclusions.

THEORIES OF EVIL

Evil is explained away: Evil is non-existent from the highest point of view. The universe in reality

perfectly good. Evil is non-existence, illusion, negativity.

Spinoza: for: Spinoza: for instance, identifies reality with perfection says that the inferior He says that the infinite substance, which is the only realist is beyond good and is beyond good and evil.

Hegel also regards evil as unreal, it exists for a partial nt of view, but di point of view, but disappears from the point of view of the whole. Evil is a possible from the point of view of view of the point of view whole. Evil is a necessary stage in the dialectic movement from mere innocence stage in the dialectic movement in the stage in the stage in the dialectic movement in the stage in the stag

from mere innocence to rational self-determined virtue.

Leibnitz's remainded that the dialectic remainded the company of the Leibnitz's world-view is very different from that Spinoza and Hegel, since he does not say that evil is unreal defect. But he too regards evil as ultimately due to privation in the traces had defect. He traces back physical and moral, to what he call belongs to the does not say that evil as ultimately due to privation metaphysical evil, the limit belongs to the does not say that evil as ultimately due to privation belongs to the does not say that evil to privation the call belongs to the does not say that evil to privation the call to privation the call to private the cal 'metaphysical evil', the limitation of being which necessarily which the everything learning to the everything the everything learning to the everything lea belongs to everything less than God and the imperfections partial point in the limitation involved and the imperfections and the imperfections and the imperfections and the imperfections are the state of the contract of th which that limitation involves. The evil, which thus from outlook so

outlook seems to be a discord, to the whole All these theories theories the harmony of the whole theories theories the harmony of the whole theories theory is the harmony of the whole theories theory is the harmony of the whole the whole theory is the harmony of the whole the whol All these theories are inadequate in as much as the sufference aspect. ignore the positive aspect of evil. It is small comfort to but an illusion of the him that the small comfort to but an illusion of the him that the small comfort to but an illusion of the him that the small comfort to but an illusion of the him that the small comfort to but an illusion of the him that the small comfort to but an illusion of the small comfort to but an illustration of the sma acute sufferer to tell him that his sufferings are nothing sufferings are nothing full sufferings. an illusion, or a limitation of being, due to his finiteness

so. We, for the satisfaction of our spiritual selves believe in is a terrible reality to him who experiences it, and the ther point of view can evaluate or transmute into a good, turn into a mere negativity. The experiences of guilt, pentance are unique—irreducible experiences—and as the mali

Dualistic theory: Evil has an independent reality,
Ordinate the making, sin is sinful. Ordinate and co-eternal with the principle of the good recan the evil be resolved into the other. It is a view which, in the evil be resolved into the other. We are it in which there is

we it in the Religion of Zarathustra, in which there is in which there is Solute antagonism between good and evil, symbolised by the antagonism between good and evil, symbol Ahura and darkness and represented by the two gods Ariumph and darkness and represented by the two gods triumph are and the Ahriman, neither of whom can triumph whom can triumph are the control of the

at the expense of the other.

Gnostic and Semiat the expense of the other. We have it Semi-inostic Marin and in the teaching of the Gnostic and Semi-

All such theories are attempts to relieve God of all But they only inostic Maricon. such theories are attempts to relieve God, only the God, of the evil that is in the world. But they only idea of His omnior the evil that is in the world. But the omnition of His omni form, the idea of the evil that the idea of the idea o

leed of "

Surrenge and omnipresence, and positing, in however that there were the surrenge of heed of "qualifying the idea of absolute omnipotence by recognitions". But these conditions recognition of limiting conditions. But these conditions be selfbe self-imposed and not imposed by an independent limitation must be self-imposed and not imposed by an independent limitation must be self-imposed and not imposed by an independent limitation must be self-imposed and not limitation must be self-imposed and not limitation must content limitation must be self-imposed and not The divine limitation must be self-

alien power. The divine limitation must content limitation. It is impossible for thought to powers or principles. alien power. the idea of two co-ordinate powers or principles.

The divine limited to rest condition. It is impossible for thought to rest conditions.

The divine limited to rest conditions to rest conditions.

The divine limited to rest conditions to rest conditions.

The divine limited to rest conditions to rest conditions. the idea of two co-ordinate powers or principal of two co-ordinate powers of evil solved with easy "division of labour" can the problem of evil and the problem of evil problem of evil and the problem of evil problem of evi

be solved,

Physical evil: It is a truism amply verified in experience

that pain has great disciplinary and educational value. We do not deny the existence of evil. But we do not think after the manner of the Pessimists that the ideal of existence is purely hedonistic. They assume that the perfect world would be one in which there would be unalloyed happiness. Even judged by that criterion it would seem that the deepest joy is only possible at least for finite beings against the background of some pain. A paradise which is all roses without thorns is too in the same pain. thorns is too insipid for human beings to enjoy for any length of time. Description of time and the state of timplications and the state of time and the state of time and the s length of time. But mere enjoyment is not an adequate end of the creating D. of the creative Purpose, nor is God a 'Santa Claus' whose business is to make I. business is to make his creatures happy. The real question for the is whether the world, as we know it, is a fit medium for the development of the development of character. As a matter of fact, it is not in the pampered and richest the pampered and coddled lives that we find the richest character developed in character developed, but in lives that have confronted and come out of figure come out of fiery furnaces purified. Just as a bird cannot fly except in a region. fly except in a resisting medium, so the resistance of a physical environment. physical environment involving possibilities of pain and defeat are necessary defeat are necessary conditions of character.

Moral evil: The Possibility of sin is the logical virtue corollary of moral freedom. There can be no real virtue without the possibility of vice. The total exclusion of moral alternatives would mean to the alternatives would mean the reduction of the human to the mechanical. A world of interest of the human to the reduction of the human to the light be an eight be a mechanical. A world of infallible marionettes might be an infallible might be an infallible marionettes might be an infallible marionettes might be an infallible marionettes might be an infal amusing pantomime for some supra-mundane spectators, but it would certainly not be it would certainly not be a moral world and would in the should in moral world and would in the should in the shou way be an improvement on the world as we know it. should be always kept in mind that the instincts, appetites, influences, which are traperior that the instincts, appetites, and the impulses, which are transmitted to us by heredity and but the roome to us to us by heredity and but the roome to us to us by heredity and but the roome to us to us by heredity and but the roome to us to us by heredity and but the roome to us to us by heredity and but the roome to us to u influences which come to us from our environment are the raw materials of our characteristics. the raw materials of our character. They become moral, in the same welcomed. They become moral, in the same welcomed in the same welcom so far as they are welcomed in our personality. Sin is thus the perversion of freedom. The Moral order, from the human side, is conditioned by choice Moral order, from the human conflict side, is conditioned by choice, effort, conflict. The conflict

no mere sham fight, it is the moral equivalent of war. This les not mean that God is a mere idle spectator, taking nothin the conflict, that having endowed man with moral He had divested Himself, of all further responsity. It is still God, who guides our destiny. This may the ultimate autonomy of the spiritual life, but we may solve it by remembering that God does not work in ompulsion but by suasion, that His Omnipotence is Omnipotence of Love, not of physical force. The divine limitation, again, does not mean withdrawal from the of human life. God is ever the Captain of our alvation.

PROBLEM OF EVIL

Here a question may naturally crop up: Can there be Evil in the world created and governed by a perfectly and omnipotent God.

The presence of Evil over against the reality of God

the world is contradictory. The question has been disturbing the minds of different largers from the present. It is a the question has been disturbing the minds of the linkers from the ancient period to the present. It is a manipotent, creator to the present from the ancient period to the present. The sustain sustain the Ind Sustainer of the world. It is also believed that evil is the sent in the s hesent in the world. It is also believed that the world. It is also believed that the world. Further it has been proposed by different than the world. Further it has been proposed by different than the world. the world. It is also dinkers that God cannot be made responsible for the evil of the world world world world with the made responsible for the evil of the world world with the world world with the moral attitude to the the world. Further it has been problem to the world which is His creation. But the moral attitude to But the But the moral attitude to But the But the moral attitude to But the But t this problem is somewhat critical. According to it, the main factors responsible for evil are:

(1) The fact of evolution both physical and moral;
(2) The fact of evolution both physical and moral;

(2) The new adventures of life; (3) The new adventures of life; The possibility of man as an individual. Spinoza says that evils are due to our narrow outlook on things, and that evil appears as such only because we look at to him, "evil is real no doubt but not ultimately real." He sub specie Aeternitatis, i.e., every thing is good, or perfect according to him, is beyond evil. To Hegel, "evil is unreal, from the point of view of the whole." Thus we find that unreal illusion. Here Lotze's remark will be helpful, "evil is not simply a deficiency of good as darkness of light."

There are many other theories which seek to explain the real existence.

Among the different kinds of Evil viz., metaphysical physical and moral—the old theologians of the mediaeval period maintain that moral evil was originated first and Moral was added as added as a specific constraint was a specific con natural evil was added as penalty of human transgression. Moral evil was added as penalty of human transgression power of self-determination to them is a consequence of the power power of self-determination. God has given men the power from of self-determination. God has given men the power of distinguishing right from wrong and freely choosing one from them. In some arises in a moral evil cases men choose what is wrong and there-by moral evil in the world; therefore and there-by moral evil arises in the world; therefore, God has not created moral Evil is him world, rather it is god has not created moral and the world. evil in the world; therefore, God has not created mon God creation, a world to the free will of man bearing Evil is human creation, a worldly affair having no bearing evil is not at the that moral on God. Similar to this worldly affair having no bear evil is not due to God but it: evil is not due to God but it is the necessary corollary and evil hut a series of the necessary corollary and evil hut a series of the necessary corollary and evil hut a series of the necessary corollary and the necessary and the necessary and the necessary corollary and the necessary freedom of will of men. He also says, physical evil is not burnose and it is the necessary corollary burnose and it is means to says, physical evil is not his an evil but simply a means to realise some divine plan of theory he mecessary as realise some divine plan of theory he mecessary as purpose and it is necessary as a means to an end. In his arguments to an end. theory he puts forward the argument that the imperfection things. which is inherent in finite things is the source of evil in the

and though he admits that, "this is the best of possible and to the problem is almost the same. According to the problem is good in the wrong place."

There are some other thinkers who describe evil in a positive and definite way. They connect evil with the Matter is the original source of evil. The positive also hold that good and evil are both real and limited certain condition of worldly affairs. Goodness is determined by the welfare and badness or evil is determined by hindrance towards the achievement of welfare.

Thus there are some modern thinkers who maintain that God is the creator of the world He would seem to be everything in it e.g., sin and sufferings, good

The theories which interpret evil as mere privation of or as due to a merely partial point of view (and therenot to be counted in the sum of reality) are inadequate. All such theories attempt to relieve God of all such theories attempt to relieve God of all soodness by surrendering the idea of His omnipotice and omnipresence. Though Bradley says, "God must a certain indirect responsibility for evil and of course world," it may now be ascertained that there is hope for believing that sin is good in disguise, that its purpose of good (God).

The theories which interpret evil as mere privation of view (and there-independently as mere privation of the positive (and there-indicates) are independently as mere privation of the positive (and there-indicates) are independently as more positive aspect of the positive aspect of a superior of the positive aspect of the pos

Objectivity of Values and God as their ground: The objectivity of human values. The objectivity of human values. The objectivity of human values. It is almost a university of the case of Truth. It is almost a university of the case of Truth.

sal conviction that Truth is, in its very nature, objective. In knowledge we pass beyond the world of the particular into a world of universal Truth. To say that a thing is true of false is to prefalse is to pronounce judgment on the particular in the light of the universal articles. To say that a tring of the universal articles are the light of of the universal, to view the partial in the light of the whole

Goodness, however seems to be more subjective than jective. For more subjective than objective. For moral distinctions are valid only in reference to human character. Even within human life the standard of morality has not of morality has often been identified with the pleasurable.

But such identification been identified with the pleasurable moral law But such identification cannot be accepted by the moral law which makes a disciple to the moral law and which makes a distinction between what is pleasant and what is right, and do not be accepted by the moral what is right, and do not be accepted by the moral what is right, and do not be accepted by the moral what is pleasant and the notation between the notatio what is right, and demands that we do the right when it is unpleasant as well as well as the weak of the right when it is it true to unpleasant as well as when it is pleasant. Nor is it true to The moral say that we approve simply what we desire. consciousness distinguishes between desires that are to be the than the consciousness distinguishes between desires that are to be the consciousness distinguishes between desires that are to be the consciousness distinguishes between desires that are to be the consciousness distinguishes between desires that are to be the consciousness distinguishes between desires that are to be the consciousness distinguishes between desires that are to be the consciousness distinguishes between desires that are to be the consciousness distinguishes between desires that are to be the consciousness distinguishes between desires that are to be the consciousness distinguishes between desires that are to be the consciousness distinguishes between desires that are to be the consciousness distinguishes between desires that are to be the consciousness distinguishes between desires that are to be the consciousness distinguishes between desires that are to be the consciousness distinguishes between desires that are to be the consciousness distinguishes between desires distinguishes disti suppressed. This implies the existence of a criterion other are ladered by which the existence of a criterion of the control o than desire by which the desire itself is judged. Thus Supra towards the are led towards the conception of the moral law which is identic Supra-Individual, but with which the individual voluntarily

Beautifies himself.

Beauty, however, seems to be unquestionably subjective to what of appeal Every individual seems to be unquestionably subjects as to what objects are to be his own final court of appeal like Trush objects are to be his own final court of appeal like Trush as to what objects are to be his own final court of aprilike Truth and Goodness: Labeled beautiful. But Beauty lute and is absorble to be called beautiful. like Truth and Goodness involves a criterion which is absorponse with finds a rest ponse which is a finds a rest ponse with the same ponse with th lute and imperative, which is above us. Yet it finds a restriction of a Artistic above us. ponse within us. Artistic beauty is not the arbitrary soul of reality individual creation of any individual. It is an interpretation of

soul of reality in terms of sense. Thus the three supreme values—Truth, Beauty and progressing of an inverse values—Truth, Beauty and progressing of an inverse values—Truth, Beauty and progressing values—Truth, Beauty and progressi Goodness are aspects of an inexhaustible reality dynamically lations of Godd. revealed to the sense.

and progressively revealed to us and as such they are revealed.

It may be also as a such they are revealed to us and as such they are revealed.

It may be objected that while these values are not somic. individual, they are not supra-human or supra-cosmic.

bjective and universal only in reference to Humanity. hus the authority of the Categorical Imperative may be derpreted simply as the apotheosis of social custom, demanconformity to the individual. But this is unsatisfacy, in as much as it does not explain the possibility of The prophet of a new and higher ethics is not tisfied with the prevalent moral convention but feels thin him the challenge of a higher imperative than that 4 social custom.

Again it may be urged in the manner of Comte, that manity as a collective entity is an object of worship in a odless world, and has no relation to the non-human world.

But humanity, isolated from Nature is a mere abstraction. lan is not an alien but a native citizen of the universe, and we are looking within him we are looking into the diverse it. we are looking within him we are looking the causal of second of s orld of science and the world of values.

The belief in the objective validity of value on the one and in the objective validity of value and the

and in the ultimate unity of the causal realm and the and in the ultimate unity of the causal realm to belief of ends on the other, seem to imply or demand belief on the other, seem to imply or demand belief something very much like the God of religious faith. On the one hard very much like the God of religious faith. the one hand Truth, Beauty and Goodness are three conversions lines and Truth, Beauty and Goodness are three who is the hand Truth, Beauty and Goodness are three who is which find their meeting-point in a Being who is come which find their meeting-point in a Being who is On the other, God is common fountain-head. ccessary as the common root of the 'is' and the 'ought', the and the valuational.

thropomore objected that this whole argument is too thropomorphic. But in a sense it is impossible for us to take our which of good except anthropomorphically. To take our street expenses the street expen to think the result of sold except anthropomorphically. To take the strength of sold except anthropomorphically. to think that the best in man is continuous with what is tundant the best in man is continuous with what is Nost fundamental nature. This seems to be the right thing anthropomorphism. Our value-judgments are parts of revelace. revelation of ultimate Reality pulsating within us.

Freedom and Sin: A theistic theory of the universe which affirms the divine creative activity asserts a responsibility sibility on the part of God for the world He has created.

At the The creator must be responsible for His creation. At the least He had least He had made possible the evil He could have prevented. But it ted. But if we accept a deterministic conception of the human conduct, we must say that God who is himself ethi-cally perfect di cally perfect, directly willed the existence of moral evil, even though He willed the existence of moral evil, this case though He willed it as a means to good. For, in this case man's actions will man's actions will proceed necessarily from his original nature, and the nature, and the development of sin from the character of man as it reacted to the stimulus of experience. In any case we seem forced to the stimulus of experience. the being of man God all face the conclusion that in willing of sin.

the being of man God also willed the existence of sin.

The word 'to look also willed the existence of sin. The word 'freedom' has been used in two different senses. First, it has been used in two different serior of the good in human to signify the harmonious realisation it denotes

of the good in human character. So conceived, it denotes this life rather than an ideal rather than character. So conceived, it denter this life, can never an accomplished fact. For man in realisation can never an accomplished fact. this life, can never reach a perfect and complete

In the next place, freedom signifies freedom of choice the fact of choice there has About the fact of choice there is no dispute but there has to the controversy. been much controversy whether the alternatives presented individual in given case to the will in given case are really open or not, i.e., to good instance there is no dispute but individual who has elected really open or not, i.e., individual who has elected to do evil, might have chosen to

The determinist or the necessitarian denies the existence man's decrease Accessitarian denies the existence his a man's deed follows According to the hard necessital motives are determined by from his motives, and his motives are determined by the high motives are determined by the high motives. motives are determined by his nature and environment, more or less Motives act and react upon one another in a more or less prevails. mechanical fashion, and in the results, the strongest motive determinism: prevails Everything is true, the indicated determined. If mechanical for his good. determinism is true, the individual is no more responsible colour of his bair. for his good or evil deeds than he is for his stature, or the

Criticism: Rigid determinism reduces deliberation a meaningless superfluity. There can be no meaning of doice or deliberation, if the strongest motive always asserts telf by its own inherent force.

It is a serious error to say that motives and acts are by a mechanical causality. Only by an entirely ong abstraction can motives be separated from the self, both spring from the character of the self and represent activity. The interaction of motives cannot be underwithout a self and accounts for interaction.

Self-determinism accepts the dominant part played the self in all acts of rational will, and also recognies the that motives apart from the self can have no dynamic ciency. But they argue that in every act of choice man But they argue that in every act of the specific character as a whole in relation to the specific character as a whole in relation to determined Freedom just means that man is not determined himself anything ab extra. The individual determines himself the individual determines himself the individual is not a bare self, but a self with a difinite open hossibilis: Actions are determined by character. Open Possibilities do not exist.

Criticism: Merely to act in accordance Merely to act in accordance to thinguish the man who is master of himself from the man is slave of his passions. Consistently with this theory slave of his passions. Consistently with this line of horal character runs back in a determinate line of the lopmon character runs back in a d character runs back in a determinate to elements which are non-moral. The intrence in that moral character is the issue of natural conditions.

Self-determinism fails to explain facts like regret tepentance. If our act issued necessarily from our could not have willed therwise the given situation, if we could not have willed therwise than we did, our repentance for it would not be blicable we did, our repentance for it would not be mean our feelings plicable. Repentance does not simply mean our feelings we sith keen regret there Repentance does not simply mean our there ways sinned; on the contrary, with keen regret there hetter was possible. Mays account the bottor was possible.

In the next place, we directly experience freedom in any act of deliberate choice. The active self is directly experienced as a free cause, and to say that character determines conduct, is meaningless unless character denotes the self that wills. We may conceive our actions as a causal series, but in the end we must presuppose a free or uncaused cause, which is the end of his own action. The human will is such a free cause, and its movement cannot be reconstructed and explained by the aid of factors beyond itself.

Self-determinism rests on a defective idea of spiritual development. Spiritual development cannot be explained in terms of a strict causality. There is no question of irrationality here. For, we ourselves are more than intelligent cannot be fully stated in terms of Reason. If it be objected we reply that causal connection is right enough in its own

place, but there is a causality of freedom.

True meaning of freedom: Freedom cannot mean the liberty of indifference. It is not blind and it cannot be divorced from a judgment of value on different possible lies in the relation of the fundamental self to character. The self owns its character rather than is identical with the whole, it contains within it certain open possibilities, which act of choice a real one. But it is to be noted for in God, it exists only in the causalty of spiritual creatives.

nor in God, it exists only in human individuals.

(b) The openness of choice varies, and freedom and the forces of mechanised habit. Then again the score dual has to encounter 'forced options'. Besides, the less plass

the character becomes, the greater internal unity and wherence it achieves, the fewer are the variations which it idnits.

The ideal is thus perfect self-determinism under the ideance of the good will. But this higher freedom is a goal which we can slowly approximate. We have to move wards it through that stage of spiritual development here possibilities are more or less open, and there is risk failure and defeat

Omnipotence of God and Freedom of Human Will.

The most vital problem that may be raised in this onnection is: If God is omnipotent and omniscient, how lould you explain man's free will?

It is generally assumed that God is omnipotent, omnistent and personal being. The main thing that is connected
with this problem is how to reconcile man's free will with
omniscience. But before we discuss the possibility
reconciliation between these two conceptions, it is
recessary to consider, what is meant by the freedom of will.
There will in man a real fact? If so, what exactly is meant

By 'freedom of will' we do not mean any of the alternal explanations given in the theories of Determinism and the sist of Determinism. According to Determinism, mechanical causations is the Universal Law and there is no room for the ideas determinism, on the other hand, goes to the opposite and declares that our volitions have no causes, that are not determined in any way but they are due to the chance. Now when we speak of 'freedom' we chance. Now when we speak of 'freedom' we have no applied to our volitions. This 'freedom' does not absence of all determination, and the whimsical pure chance. Our volitions indeed have their

causes, although these causes are free. Hence a volition although determined, is not mechanically determined.

This will be clear from the psychological analysis of voluntary action. This shows that at the stage of deliberation there is not a free fight among the competing motives, but that motives are all ends in-and-for self. The motives are not tilare not like external forces that move the self but they themselves are themselves are self-moving and tending to move. volitions are indeed determined but not determined by physical forces physical forces, rather they are determined by the self. Hence freedom means self-determination.

The question now arises, how to reconcile the fact of freedom of the humans self-determination. the freedom of the human will with God's omniscience. man's volitions are determined by himself it is hardly possible for appears possible for anyone to predict or even know what they will be in future. On the be in future. On the other hand, God's perfection requires that He should passes hand, God's perfection requires, no that He should possess full knowledge of all events, no matter whether they are matter whether they are in the past or in the future whether they are in the past or in the future whether mechanically caused or freely determined by finite selves.

Apparent Many attempts have been made to reconcile the apparent dilemma; of these, we may consider the following (a) Ward has been held by some thinkers such as Martineau, and others, that the fact of and others, that the fact of the freedom of the individual self is something of which we have the clearest testimony of our self-consciousness and we have an indispensable consciousness and we have an indispensable that necessity in our moral life. It is also undeniable that there Hence connot be any foreknowledge of such free actions.

Hence

God cannot be said to be God cannot be said to have any knowledge of the free far God's beginnings in the life of the individual self. Thus far God's which is limited, but the individual self. knowledge is limited, but this is "self-imposed limitation" which implies no imperfection is "self-imposed limitation". which implies no imperfection (It is in the interest of our bis continuous that God from the interest of our upon moral perfection that God freely imposed a limitation upon his own knowledge).

The obvious defect of this theory is that a limitation of the self-imposed, stands theory is that a limitation of God and even if self-imposed, stands against the infinity of God and

view leads to the conception of a limited God which is asatisfactory.

(b) Some idealists like Hegel, and his followers, seek to concile the dilemma by holding that God has no forehowledge but only intuitive knowledge of free-actions of En. Fore-knowledge implies that the volitions are necessary any of antecedent conditions. Hence there cannot selves. any fore-knowledge of free actions of human selves. at God's knowledge of free actions of harmonic God's knowledge is intuitive. All things past, present Ind future are present to Him in one "Eternal Now". The world of tegory of time has application only to the world of of time has application only to the appearance experience but time is merely an appearance Lotze says, of God. Hence Lotze says, Rnowledge, yet nor fore-knowledge of free beginnings is the standpoint

This view attempts a reconciliation by denying the reality time. It follows: onceivable." time. It follows that from the stand-point of the absolute, is a perfection to there is no real moral progress from less perfection to the stand-point of the above that from the stand-point of the above to the stand-point of the above that there is no state that the stat leater perfection, and hence it follows that there is no leaning in our ethical and religious experiences.

Royce shows the way to a more satisfactory solution the above Royce shows the way to a more satisfactory strong the above problem. This solution is reached through the psychological problem. This solution is reached the time. psychological analysis of our consciousness of the psychological analysis of our consciousness of the psychology has shown that our consciousness of the the psychology has shown that our consciousness of the psychology has shown that the psychology has been Present is not the apprehension of a single and indivisible present is not the apprehension of a single present in the apprehe athematical point but a simultaneous present. Coessive parts. This is what James calls "specious problem under the work, if we have to the problem to the problem of the pro Now, if we apply this concept of time to the problem under the pro bast, bressent parts. This is what James cans the problem that the problem last, present and future, to be at once present in the divine to be at once present and size to be at once present and size to be at once present in the divine to be at once

Consciousness.

In the case of God, however, there are no limitations, so the span of God, however, there are wide as the whole that the case of God, however, there are no limitations, leftime. The span of God's consciousness is as wide as the whole whole time. The span of God's consciousness is as world, the whole span of God's consciousness is as world, the whole whole time. of the span of God, however, there are wide as the whole time. Though there is a real temporal world, the

of it is present to God's consciousness in the same way as the several notes of music are present to our finite consciousness. This view of the relation of time to divine consciousness thus reconciles the dilemma between free volitions of finite selves and God's consciousness of such volitions. So there can be no controversy between God's omniscience and free will of finite selves.

CHAPTER IX

ANTITHEISTIC THEORIES OF RELIGION:

POSITIVISM

There are certain antitheistic theories in philosophy.

See are, Positivism, Naturalism and Agnosticism. The

Ory of positivism is concerned with positive acts and

etvable phenomena.

There are mainly two kinds of philosophy, which preach dess religion or religion without God. The godlessness is to positivism of these systems. These are Religion of the Worship of Humanity at large. In the scientific age outs, we cannot believe in the existence of anything which to explain empirical facts and events with reference to persensuous causes. But this explanation will not do together world of Positive sense-experience is the only in modern scientific age. Hence God of ordinary believed to be real in this age.

Religion, for man is Religion, for man is

But, there is the necessity of Religion, for man is man is the complete Being, as he is himself incomplete. God of scientific man must be something that can be proved the world of experience worshippable and adorable except are beings, because all the good qualities of head and nature. But we cannot worship a single human others what he is because of his relationship with others

in society. Through language, emotion, beliefs etc. all human beings are inter-related in a large family. Thus Comte arrives at the conception of great humanity which is a synthesis of all human beings of the world. According to him, religion is the synthetic idealisation of our existence. But actual humanity again is full of defects, so we cannot worship it. Thus there is an ideal humanity which is bereft of all such defects. It is the proper object of adoration and we should try to ennoble actual humanity in the light of of worship is Ideal Humanity. So, according to Comte, our proper object

The positivist's religion presents to us an object of religion, which obviously cannot satisfy the human intellect and heart. Man cannot sincerely worship fictions of their own minds. Mere ideals cannot evoke that burning enthusiasm and living faith which constitute the essence idols".

Comte's Absolute is Ideal Humanity. But it is finite absolute, as humanity is finite. We, finite human beings, cannot worship appells: cannot worship anything which is similar to us. We can worship him who is worship him who is greater and purer than ourselves or, in otherwords, we can otherwords, we can worship Infinite Being only. religion is a personal communion with an everliving God, it is not a mere intellectual is not a mere intellectual worship of dead saints and heroes, of mere baseless ideal worship of dead saints and heroes, thesis or of mere baseless ideals. Then Comte's synthesis in heings is incomplete. human beings is incomplete.

Then Comte's synthesis in the world, there is non-human beings in man is not the only being in the world. the world, there is non-human nature also. Man cannot be without this what he is without this non-human nature also. Man cannot beings cannot live without this non-human nature. In fact human so, we beings cannot live without this non-human nature. In fact huse see that there is an intermediate this non-human nature and no an see that there is an inter-relation between them, and no such dualism exists as Complete them. such dualism exists as Comte supposes. Again, Comte says that we cannot believe in the supposes. that we cannot believe in the existence of God as this super-sensible. But can super-sensible. But can we get any experience of Ideal Humanity beyond sense or get any experience of Ideal Humanity beyond sense organs? It is also super-sensible

In the same ground, we can also deny the existence of Humanity. This is why we see that this doctrine is valid one—Ideal Humanity cannot replace God—the of Comte that the Religion of Humanity as the future of mankind has remained unrealised.

Buddhism is also a Godless Religion. According to it, full of sorrows and sufferings. Even apparent pleaare fraught with pain. Suffering, like any other thing, ends on some conditions. The chain of causes and ts leads us to the suffering of the world. The present the effect of past life and the cause of future life. But may be cessation of these sufferings of life. The tings must cease if the causes of sufferings can be But we should try to understand clearly the exact the of the state called cessation of sufferings. This tation or Nirvana is attainable here in this life, if certain of Nirvana is attainable here in this file, of the cessaof sufferings, to the state of Liberation. If we follow bath with the state of Liberation. bath, we shall attain liberation. Firstly, we must have known shall attain liberation. knowledge of the teachings of Lord Buddha. Our views of life, self and the world are the root causes of sufferings. Secondly, morally good character is neceto attain it. There are five kinds of principles we must chashila) (i) Ahimsa or Non-violence; we must be violent to anybody or creature. (ii) Satya or truthful abstention from falsehood. We must be truthful must not our life. (iii) Non-stealing—we must not which means Other's properties. (iv) Brahmacharyya. which means lete Cesseries. (v) lete cessation of the casual appetites and desires. (v) to accompletes. (IV) Braining greed and our bring greed and our to accept valuable gifts' which will bring greed and our accept valuable gifts' which will bring greed attain will be unattainable. The best way to attain identified by the complete iden will be unattainable. The best way to attain is 'Samadhi'. It is some kind of complete identified with with life with lard Buddha. with truth as propounded by Lord Buddha. If we truth as propounded by Lord Nirvana. truth as propounded by Lord but truth as propounded by Lord but truth as propounded by Lord but the above manner, we shall get Nirvana.

Buddhism says that if we perfrom all these moral acts, as stated above, we shall get Nirvana or Liberation and there is no need of worshipping any Infinite Being in order to attain it. It is surely a religion as one-third of the population of the world has taken up this Buddhism as the true Religion, and it is a Godless Religion. We cannot go through all these steps without the idea that there is some being all some being who guides us in our moral life. So we see that there is no real Buddhist to-day, as all Buddhists place
Buddha in the place Buddha in the place of God and worship him as their ideal goal, as their God. goal, as their God. So Buddha becomes the Lord. Thus we see that Buddhism: see that Buddhism is not a Godless Religion to-day, though when it was originally when it was originally stated, it was so.

Again Buddhism is a kind of morality, in the strict sensed not a religion. and not a religion. Even if we take it as a Religion, in the strict it is not Godless Religion. not Godless Religion, as we have seen, and if it is Godless that it is no Religion but a moral code. Hence we see that there is no Religion which is Godless and Religion without God is not possible. God is not possible at all.

Agnosticism:

The term "agnostic" or agnosticism refers to philosophical and religious attitude of those, according to refers to to religious attitude of those, according to Hume? We derive them from custom that and that are a real to the religious attitude of those, according to Hume? We derive them from custom that are accustomated to Hume? whom man can have a real knowledge of phenomena of the concerned (C) as what and that as far as what may be behind phenomena concerned (God, immort may be behind phenomena) concerned (God, immortality etc.), there is no evidence is also due to deny entitling us either to deny or affirm anything.

The that texists in the objects.

The idea of the objects.

The idea of the objects.

The idea of the objects. is also due to a dislike of anthropomorphism. It is felt us tance is so poor anthropomorphism. It is felt us tance is explained in a similar way. human nature is so poor and so narrow that we cannot be attitude. The attitude of a dislike of anthropomorphism. It is felt that exists in the mind, not in the objects. The idea of in the mind, not in the objects. The idea of is explained in a similar way. The attitude of simple ideas that it to any great extent for the purpose of interpreting old scepticism, from from the purpose of interpreting old scepticism, from the purpose of interpreting old scepticism. The attitude represented by agnosticism is as more scepticism, from which it differs only in being a while positive doctrine. Scepticism denies all knowledge, agnosticism confines be denies all knowledge, on agnosticism confines knowledge to phenomena only.

tts that we cannot have any scientific ground for belief arding the deity.

This means that agnosticism approaches very near to beism, but the universal distinction between Agnosticism dogmatic Atheism cannot be denied. Agnosticism assert the non-existence of God. It allows that must exist but asserts that we can never know it for

The sceptics understand 'agnosticism' as the modern of scepticism. Hume reduces all the contents of sciousness to perception, and divides perception into ressions' and 'ideas'. 'Impressions' include all our ations, passions and emotions, which present themselves with a peculiar force and liveliness which distinguish from 'ideas', which are thus nothing but familiar of impressions. "All our simple ideas in their first tily representations. "All our simple ideas in they find her tree are derived from simple impressions "represent". In the language of modern psychology and find here the distinction between presentation and ideas with resentation. We connect impressions and ideas with another in thinking by means of such conception as the ality in thinking by means of such contest these to ording to triding to the etc. But where do we get these because is accustomed to see that one thing follows and the conceive the idea that the former must follow the accusion is made a on of convertable relation of succession is made a nothing but a collection of simple little by the imagination and given a particular name A consequence of definition and given a particular to recall that collection. A consequence of the reality of the definition of 'substance' is the denial of the reality of the real thing but world and of mind. "What we call a mind is but world and of mind. but a heap or collection of different perceptions. Obviously there can be no room for a real God in such radical scepticism, for if God were to exist he can only be conceived to exist as substance and cause (e.g., the 'ultimate substance' and 'cause' are mere names, God cannot exist). Hume traces the origin of belief in God to ignorance, superstitions and fear.

Though Kant understood to refute Hume's scepticism by restoring universality and necessity to knowledge, holding that all holding that the combining principles of knowledge are not due to custom due to custom, but contributed by the mind). he himself became scentical became sceptical regarding the ultimate reality, when he argued that the argued that the categories are inapplicable phenomena. This sceptical element appears more prominently in Kant's nently in Kant's treatment of three Ideas of Reason (the Ideas of the soul rhough Ideas of the soul, the Universe and God) which, though assumed by the assumed by the mind to give rational unity to experience, are admitted by him as only regulating principles. not constitutive. Ultimate reality is thus for ever concealed thus behind experience and inaccessible to knowledge. "became not the conqueror but the successor of Hume"
His success in making making the successor of Hume and Hume His success in making a division between phenomenal and accurate noumenal worlds will prevent us from having any accurate theoretical knowledge reactives. theoretical knowledge of God. He allows a practical knowledge. Here there knowledge. Here there is an inner contradiction in Kant's theory. Human nature cannot be divided into two separate be the kant is compartments. Kant is right in saying that God cannot be but in saying that saying that but in saying that saying the saying the saying that saying the saying that saying the saying t be known with the help of certain categories, but theoretical that God cannot be divided into two cannot be known with the help of certain categories, but theoretical categories, but all in a categories at all in a categories. wrong in saying that God cannot be known at all in a

Though it was Hume and Kant who laid the foundations agnosticism, on a critical Rank who laid the foundations of the country o of agnosticism, on a critical study of the history of the be traced. philosophical thought the root cause of agnosticism mind and a Descartes, John Cause of agnosticism mind and a Descartes, John Cause of agnosticism mind and a Root cause of agnosticism mind and a be traced to Descartes' dualism between the known It is the last study of the historical study of the mind and the known dualism between the known world, thought and extension to the metaphysical dualism between the extension to the ex It is the metaphysical dualism between the world, thought and extensional dualism, which is the original

inodern agnosticism. The essential defect in this dualism in the unconscious assumption that man as a knowing bject, as a thinking being, is an alien in this world. hat we know, we know only as it is mirrored in glass of mental categories through which we Mat it. We start with the assumption of the world as mething set up against us, a counter-reality to ourselves the dog crossing the streams took its shadow as a rival of is so long as this assumption continues, separation of whedge from reality is inevitable and consequently the ality will forever remain unknown and unknowable. But hen we take the more modern evoluntionary view of 'man Organic to the world', we find that the categories of len world world, we find that the categories are inherent World. On the contrary these categories are inherent the world itself becoming articulate in the mind of man articulate in the mind of man the process of man's adapting himself to his environment. artesian days and apting himself to his environment of view, which is more reasonable than the Partesian dualism of thought and extension and the Caresian dualism of thought and extension and thought.

thought is nature, they have dought is not absolutely shut out from nature, they have from nature, they have Reveloped pari passu as correlatives. It is because of man's thinity with nature that man is capable of reading the crets of lecrets of nature. Of course, man cannot claim to have an human thought is too bsolute knowledge of reality, because human thought is too leality inch leality, just as it is not possible for the eyes to look at the itself itself. But this is far from admitting that objective will be a supposed to look of the eyes to look of the eyes to look of the eyes to look of the look of the eyes to look of the eyes t Whole of the line whole our knowledge is valid as far as it goes being constant stadually contact with an objective reality which is being knowledge is valid as reality which is though our ever-progressive ever-pr knowledge.

In the last century, the agnostic view received an impetus Mansel, Huxley, in the last century, the agnostic view received an Huxley, England by the efforts of Hamilton,

Spencer etc. Their general standpoint is that knowledge implies relations; to know a thing is to know how it is finite things. Hence knowledge is confined to finite things only (the doctrine of relativity of knowledge). Consequently, the knowledge of the Absolute is impossible for it involves self-contradiction. To know the Absolute would mean to condition the Unconditioned. Hence the absolute Position absolute Posi absolute Reality is unknown and unknowable. Principal Caird has given an effective reply to this criticism by pointing out that ting out that our consciousness of finite things as finite implies our knowl to the consciousness of finite things as finite implies our knowledge of the Infinite as well. If we had no knowledge of the Infinite as well. If we had no knowledge of the Infinite as well. It is to know the finite as well as well to know the finite as well as well to have to know the finite as finite (Beasts cannot be said to have the knowledge of the line (Beasts cannot be said to have knowledge of the line the knowledge of the Infinite, because though they know Spencer the finite, they do not know the finite as finite). Spencer differs from Hamilton know the finite as finite). differs from Hamilton and Mansel in acknowledging that we have an indefinite broad Mansel in acknowledging that we bile accorhave an indefinite knowledge of the Absolute, while according to Hamilton and Mansel in acknowledging the ding to Hamilton and Mansel in acknowledge of the Absolute. ding to Hamilton and Mansel the Absolute, while as a negative one. But a suppose the idea of the Infinite is only a negative one. But even an indefinite vague consciousness of the Absolute which is admitted by Spencer is a more of the knowledge of the minimum less positive knowledge of it, and if we have this minimum treality on knowledge of it, and if we have this minimus which agnosticism is book the whole theory of reality on The truth which agnosticism is based, the whole theory of reality is that the Absolute, as the falls to the ground. The truth is that the Absolute, as the agnostic conceives it, is a false abstraction. Rightly viewed agnostic conceives it, is a false agnostic conceive agnostic conceives it, is a false agnostic conceive agnostic abstraction. Rightly viewed the Absolute is not unrelated to two like the finite. There is a correlativity between the two like the centre and circumferance are like the centre and circumferance. the centre and circumference of the circle. Each is known.

The Al of the circle. Each is known. through the other. The Absolute is therefore not an unknowable entity; it is known in and through the system of finite things. As our known in and through the system of finite things. As our known in and through the system things develops with the with the lodge of the system of finite things develops with the progress of our knowledge, the system of the sy Absolute gradually unfolds itself. Nature is the content of the Absolute and through Nature the Absolute is known.

ositivism and Agnosticism:

Positivism is right in emphasising that man possesses adorable and lovable qualities. But Positivism loses the of the real source from which man springs, the ole of which he is a part, and from which he cannot severed. We must believe in the existence of a reality whether. whether we call it God or absolute,—which is manifested th in nature and man, more fully in man than in the true. The Ogtessing and man, more fully in man as the ogressive self-revelation of the absolute. The truth whole, the end plus the process. Pringle-Pattison warns against laying too much stress on the time-process and beyond laying too much stress on the time-processing that the absolute exists in a way beyond out of the court as wholly out of time also. If we regard the Absolute as wholly amanent in time, then manent in the time-process as living entirely in time, then would be would be a soluted as a living entirely in time, then would be would be a soluted as a living entirely in time, then would be a soluted as a solute as a would be non-moral, changing and growing into moral. This means what Bergson understands by the term Creative tyolution volution, i. e., creation of something really new at every ting of evolution. This would mean the coming of something of the coming of something of the coming of something out at the coming of something out at the coming of something out at the coming of th of evolution. This would mean the coming of out of nothing,—which is absurd. Though something be a cannot out of nothing,—which is absurd. Though some the absolute, yet it cannot been been new manifestation of the absolute. For example, because of the absolute, yet it also been previously non-existent in the absolute. For the previously non-existent in the absolute. been previously non-existent in the absolute. there must be appearance of living things on earth, appearance of living things on the large must be appearance of living things on earth, appearance of living things on earth, and the large must be appearance of living things on earth, and the living things on earth, and the living things on earth, and the large must be appearance of living things on earth, and the living things of the living things of the living things of the living things of the living thin bere must have been life in the Absolute; it could not have lifeless to the appearance of living things of man, lor it must have been life in the Absolute; it could not man, in the life less before the emergence of moral qualities of man, times have been life in the Absolute is both immanent to the World world-process and transcending it; it is both in time out of the world-process and transcending it; it is bottl in out of time, its phenomena or manifestations are growing in time. Hence, if man is time, but it is eternally complete. Hence, it and great it is because the Absolute, (his origin and This is precisely the fact that County it is eternally good and great. This is precisely the eternally good and great. This is God. By det that Comte missed when he made 'man' his God. By the god and great. This is precise. By that Comte missed when he made 'man' his down the comte missed when he made 'man' his down the truth underlying the Christie Christie we the Christian doctrine of incarnation, namely, that man is the bining process. Shining presence of God, that in the highest human life we have access, as nowhere else, to the inmost nature of God.

Man is God manifested in flesh. All this is excellent; but tion itself as God.

Comte discards the transcendental divine being of popular theism. Never the less his Ideal Humanity is as transcendent and mystical as God. For Ideal Humanity is not man that has been and is, but it is the best that men are the organs of humanity, so also humanity in its dependent upon Him.

While positivism holds that God, i.e., Humanity is positively known, Agnosticism maintains that God is unknown and unknowable A residue to the control of the control and unknowable. Agnosticism maintains that God is unammanifestation of God manifestation of God can be manifestation of God we know God, and that God can be known only through known only through manifestations. The attempt to know God, apart from His attempt to know God, apart from His attempt to know constitutes God, apart from His attributes or manifestations, constitutes a false ideal of knowled a false ideal of knowledge. Locke and Kant committed exactly this fallacy when distinguishing between substance and quality, phenomena and quality, phenomena and noumena essence and appearance, which are the rance, which are the two sides of the same thing and thought of them as some sides of the same thing and thought of them as separate entities. It is wrongly supposed that the substance ought to be known somehow directly without the help ought to be known somehow directly without the help of the attribute, and the noumer the help of the attribute, and the help non ought to be known somehow directly without the help of ever of phenomena. Thus we have Kant's despair of ever knowing the thing-in-itself and Spencer's despair of knowing the Absolute.

Spencer's inconsistencies are well known. While declares in the same breath that the Absolute is unknown and unknowable, he declares the same power which in ourselves, distinguished as material, is of consciousness. We know then so much of the Absolute.

even according to Spencer's own admission. The right view, then, is that we do know the Absolute through its manifestations or phenomena; but as the possible manifestations of the Absolute are unlimitted, we can never exhaustively know it. In other words, the Absolute is not unknowable but is fathomable.

The Comtist is wrong in regarding Humanity as a selfcontained fact and Spencer is wrong in forgetting that God known or revealed in human character at its best. They, owever, maintain two complementary half-truths which, then combined, give us the true object of worship, namely, be Absolute as revealed specially in man.

Religion Is Nothing But Wish-Fulfilment."

The view that 'religion is nothing but wishfulfilment' has uzzled the different thinkers of the different ages. Freud, he father of Psycho-analysis, supports this view. According to him, "Religion is an attempt to get control over the ensory world, in which we are placed, by means of the ish-world, which we have developed inside us as a result biological and psychological necessities."

If we follow the Freudian psychology, we will find that the 'unconscious' plays an important role in the philosophy in Religion. The "unconscious" as the term is used by red means that dark region of the mind wherein are red those elements of experience which have been diried those elements of experience which have been repressed, and which can only re-enter into consciousness pressed, and in disguised forms. But they do not cease to directly and in disguised forms. But they do not cease to reduction. It may find a way of escape from its 'prisonunction.'

Jung, in his "Psychology of the Unconscious" says that all religious beliefs are "eroto-genetic", i.e., sexual in their origin and are produced by the unconscious activity of the libido. The libido uses as its material the unconscious memories of childhood with its utter dependence on father and mother, and projects the primitive Father-image and the tender emotions associated with it upon an objectified father-God. The God-myth is nothing but a repressed wish of the race, finding compensation in a symbolic form Freud's psycho analysis has traced the origin of religion to the helplessness of the h the helplessness of childhood, and its content to the persistence of the wisher tence of the wishes and needs of childhood into maturity.

If one wishes to form a true estimate of the full grandeur religion, one many true estimate of the full grandeur of religion, one must keep in mind that religion fulfils some desires or wishes desires or wishes of men. In the first place, it (religion) satisfies man's dail (men) satisfies man's desire for knowledge, it gives them (men) information about the information about the source and origin of the universe. Everybody wants plan Everybody wants pleasure and happiness and religion assures them of protection and happiness and religion assures them of protection and final happiness amid the fluctuating vicissitudes of fortune happiness amid the fluctuating and vicissitudes of fortune. It also guides their thoughts and the fluctuations. For our personal large guides their thoughts and the fluctuations are supported to the fluctuations and final happiness amid the fluctuation and fluctuation actions. For our psychology, God is but a function of the unconscious.

Now, the question is: Whether the religious man is lding commerce with the whole the religious man is holding commerce with a real 'other-than-himself', of this real 'other-than-himself', of the real ' whether he is naively worshipping a mere projection of his own unconscious animal: own unconscious animal impulses, i.e., communing with for sublimal self,—is surely a supremely important matter the religion. In spite of Jung's creative phantasy and fools psychology of unconscious' creative phantasy and fools paradise once we have diparadise once we have discovered it to be such. takes itself far too seriously to be content with the camouflage of day-dreams, which are nothing but

To have religious ideas of symbols of subconscious desires not to prove them illustrated and subconscious desires are nothing. is not to prove them illusory, for it leaves the question

still open whether the universe does or does not correspond with our desires. Instead of denying the objective ruth of religion on the ground that it is a case of the "wish being father to the thought", it is possible for us, on the ontrary, to build up a somewhat strong argument in favour the ontological significance of human instincts and desires s expressed in the world of behaviour and response. But should not mean that every capricious wish must haronize with reality, such as the child's desire for the moon sa toy to play with. Experience allows those desires to trvive which are useful for working purposes. So far, the ppetite or demand for God has stood the test.

Bosanquet, an idealistic thinker, says, 'The instinctive ppetite or demand for God is a proof of the reality of eity in the same sense in which hunger is a proof of the distance of food. But an instinct implies an object, and if find a special emotional impulse, such as that of religion d worship, which pervades all sorts of particular experieces, you can hardly help recognizing the object of this notion."

But inspite of all these, no one can doubt the supreme portance of the work of Freud in this connection. It may prove to be epoch-making, in the sense at least of Pening out new fields and new methods of psychological earch. Freud's view contains at least some amount, ough not the whole amount of truth.

aturalism:

Naturalism accepts nature as the central fact. 'Nature' name for the ultimate reality of things both human and dame for the ultimate reality of things both had an inorganic. Consciousness is an cident of consciousness of the conwident of the universe. Naturalism emphasises the con-Naturalism emphasises the Naturalism emphasises at the Naturalism emphasises at the It denies the Naturalism emphasises at the Natur Somic for significance of human life in the play of the Smic forces.

There are two types of naturalism-Lower and Higher. The lower Naturalism seeks to merge man in the sub human nature, from which he draws his origin. The Higher Naturalism recognises the emergence of real differences between one stage of nature's processes and another. The fundamental problem of Naturalism lies with the problem of the continuous manifestation of a single power, whose full nature cannot be identified with the initial stage of the evolutional process. The nature of the power at work in any process is only revealed in the process as a whole, and the world is not complete without man and his knowledge. The idea of nature as a complete system and of man as a spectator of the system and of man as a spectator of the system and of man as a spectator of the system and of man as a spectator of the system and of man as a spectator of the system and of man as a spectator of the system and of man as a spectator of the system and of man as a spectator of the system and of man as a spectator of the system and of t spectator abextra is essentially false. The intelligent being is rather to be is rather to be regarded as the organ through which the universe helds. universe beholds and enjoys itself. This view delivers from the difficulties of the modern philosophical relativity subjectivity or phase and enjoys itself. This view delivery subjectivity or phase modern philosophical relativity. subjectivity or phenomenality of knowledge and the possible lity of knowing this lity of knowing things as they really are. Popular science and popular philosophy and popular philosophy are they really are. and popular philosophy take the philosophical scheme of moving particles as the philosophical scheme biective moving particles as the reality of nature as an objective system. Naturalism system. Naturalism interprets this universe in terms and categories of the postcategories of the natural sciences, specially Physics and Chemistry.

Naturalism has many forms such as -dogmatic natural m or materialism lism or materialism, agnostic naturalism or naturalism and so on.

According to dogmatic naturalism, matter is the one and only one ultimate reality. It reduces matter, life and mind as by-products of nature. as by-products of nature.

Conception of the world

The statism, matter and m conception of the world, and hence it is anti-teleological and its moreover, it is anti-idealistic in the sense, that mind and its experiences are to be understood in terms of pheno Modern naturalists hold that the mind is a natural phenomenon and not something menon and not something above nature.

According to scientific naturalism, matter can be analysed

into atoms. Each atom is a miniature solar system. Thus naturalism stands for scientific naturalism. The constituents of matter are not small particles, but centres of force or energy. In short, Naturalism holds that things are not what they appear to common sense, but they are essentially of the nature of force or energy. According to lames Ward, naturalism is "materialism without matter", because it emphasises upon the law of conservation of energy.

Naturalism rejects the operation of dis-embodied forces, ristence of an immaterial spirit, the survival of personality Ifter the destruction of the body.

In relying exclusively on the physico-chemical method modern science for establishing cognitive claims, naturasts are in effect shuffling the cards in their own favour.

According to Prof. Wallace, the faults of naturalism pring from a creditable motive. It is the desire to be onest and consistent in the whole realm of accepted truth, which implies the defects of naturalism. It is a re-action om the follies of super-naturalism i.e., it is a protest gainst a conception which separated God from the world,

Naturalism excludes meanings, values, purposes and als main excludes meanings, values, purposes and a potter from his clay. deals which are essential features of the world of experience.

The method fails absolutely in the realm of valuation. "The method nature!" naturalism is", according to Pringle-Pattison, "interpretaon of the higher by the lower or interpretation by reducof the higher by the lower or interpretation of the higher to the lower. The world's wealth of the higher to the lower. If the world's variegated deaning is lost in the dance of atoms; life's variegated whatever delight and scapes become one arid desert; and whatever delight in which all cows enjoyed passes into a starless night in which all cows

The naturalistic thinkers regard mind as an epi-pheno-non, an organism, it the naturalistic thinkers regard mind as an epiperon, an important appendage to the human organism, it utterly te black". utterly useless and it has no part to play in the economy

P. O. R.-13

of things. But it is a fundamental tenet of the naturalist that nature eliminates everything unnecessary through Natural Selection. Yet we find this very repetition of the emergence of mind. The entire logic of life goes against the naturalistic presupposition. Man's spiritual endeavour is in the 'conscious automaton' theory turned into superfluous images in an impalpable mirror. We cannot stand this.

Our religious consciousness proceeds on the assumption that the supreme values of life are not mere convertions of mankind. pitted against the natural things, but the ultimate ground eligions of mankind. of things, as revealed to us in the universe, is akin to what we recognise as the hist we recognise as the highest and the best in our experience.

Here we shall discuss the following question of the soul? (b) What are the grounds for immortality of the soul? (c) Is the belief in the soul's immortality?? (c) Is the belief in But naturalism depicts a nature which is coldly neutral and indifferent to the higher mature which is coldly neutral and indifferent to the higher mature which is coldly neutral and immortality of soul necessary for man's religious life? indifferent to the highest and the best of our experience to the highest and the best of our experience (a) It is believed that death is not the cessation (b) It is believed that death is not the cessation (c) It is believed that death is not the cessation (c) It is believed that death is not the cessation (c) It is believed that death is not the cessation (c) It is believed that death is not the cessation (c) It is believed that death is not the cessation (c) It is believed that death is not the cessation (c) It is believed that death is not the could be compared to the could be compared no distinction between a saint and a sinner, between a man distinction and an imbedia. (a) It is believed that death is not the soul is destroyed after death. But the soul is destroyed after death. But the soul is destroyed after death. Plato affords the philosophical appreciation of genius and an imbedia. of genius and an imbecile, and so on. The mechanism of the significance of the idea of the survival of the soul on of the significance of the idea of the survival of the soul on of the significance of the idea of the survival of the soul on of the significance of the idea of the survival of the soul on of the significance of the idea of the survival of the soul on of the significance of the idea of the survival of the soul on of the significance of the idea of the survival of the soul of the significance of the idea of the survival of the significance of the idea of the survival of the significance of the idea of the survival of the significance of the idea of the survival of the significance of the idea of the survival of the significance of the idea of the survival of t natural law seems to be thus very cruel, "Not with the wheel making the significance of the idea of the survival of the soul iter death. Kant regards it as essential to religion and iter death. Kant regards it as essential to religion and iter death. ferocity of a tiger but with the dull insensibility of a cart wheel which will roll over a flint".

CHAPTER X

IMMORTALITY OF THE SOUL

In some sense, the belief that death is not the cessation

(a) It is believed that death is not the cessation of wheel which will roll over a man's neck as easily as over the soul means the infinitely as over the soul means the infinitely as over the soul means the infinitely effines, "the immortality of one and the same tolonged existence and personality of one and the same colonged existence and personality of one and the same tional being". Kant, however, distinguishes immortality om survival, since survival of death need not be infinitely tolonged. Broad has suggested that just as the body emains for a while after death before its final disintegration, may it be with the spirit—since 'messages' seem to come ore frequently from those who have recently died than om those who have been dead for a long while. Thus it erves as a proof that survival and immortality are not the

(b) There are other different arguments which attempt mething. justify the ground for the belief in the immortality of

(i) Arguments on the analogy of the conservation of he soul. hergy: The physical science postulates that the quantity the physical energy in the universe is conserved matter

and motion in which the physical universe manifests itself is constant. The result is that nothing in the physical universe is lost beyond recovery and so the soul is immortal. We know that this being an analogical argument it cannot justify any thing beyond doubt.

(ii) Arguments on the revelation of the intellect: Man's intellectual life relates that thinking, remembering and imagination are carried on beyond any limit of space and time. To think is to apply universal or general notions. Thought is not limited to here and now. And the higher is the life of all is the life of thought, the more independent does the self feel of limiting feel of limiting conditions. Memory is another instance of the self's independent. the self's independence of percepts. These suggest the possibility of the self to have a life of its own beyond limitation of the self to have a life of its own beyond limitation of the physical world and the self can have existence existence even after the death of its physical vehicle (instrument) (instrument).

But a closer consideration points to the fact that this sument puts more ideration points to the fact that the standard by argument puts more in the conclusion than is warranted by the premises.

(iii) Arguments from Values: Values like Truth, Beauty and Goodness exist only for mind and an idealist points to the Supreme Mind: the Supreme Mind in which they are completely realised.

The world is here to which they are completely realised. The world is here for the actualisation of the ideal, the realisation of the spice the actualisation of the spice the actual spice the realisation of the spirit. Humanity is the only agency for

(iv) Metaphysical arguments: Historically, the proofs
back as far as Plato go back as far as Plato. Plato believes that the soul is not only uncreated and ind only uncreated and indestructible but also capable of the bodily death and indestructible but also capable conceives surviving bodily death and transmigration. Plato conceives of the soul as a substantial reality, simple in nature. It is the divine essence and therefore immortal. He distinguishes being from becoming large immortal. He distinguishes being from becoming and holds that the eternal world of ideas is different from the holds that the eternal world of the holds the holds that the eternal world of the holds the ho ideas is different from the changing world of phenomena.

The soul has a relation changing world of phenomena. The soul has a relation with the eternal world of Ideas,

because it has a rational nature. But, it has also a relation with the world of time and change, because it is a concrete ristence with body as its vehicle. In short, his main Onception is that since soul is a simple substance without arts and since all that is composed of part is subject to issolution; therefore, the soul as partless, simple substance free from dissolution and death. Advocates like Plato aintain that the soul is a substance, the essence of which pure consciousness. Consciousness can never perish ecause it is the very essence of simple substance. Criticising im, Leibnitz, points out that the argument of Plato can ever prove personal immortality. "I, after my death", become changed into a completely different changed into a completely different ersonality, what is it to me whether I survived death or ot"? To Leibnitz the 'monad' is imperishable and its tinctive character of perception and appetition can never out, for it will involve a break in the continuity of ality. According to Leibnitz, death is only apparent and ot real. The Naiyayikas also hold that the soul is an

material substance and therefore immortal. Critically speaking, the soul is not a substance. It is lly the transcendental unity of apperception, a logical

(v) Moral argument: The most convincing argument avour favour of the immortality of the soul is the facthood of oral life. entity. oral life. Kant suggests that virtue and goodness should be warded. warded and justice should be established. But in this life le moral law often seems to be the reverse in its applica-to be the reverse in its applica-to demand that such on. Yet its absolute character seems to demand that such indication Yet its absolute character seems to demand it is of the strength of the streng given in this life, will be given hereafter. But to speak the more no person is survithe moral law surviving death, where no person is surviving activities. ing actually, is absurd; because such a law exists and has

Only reasons cannot give us religious conviction in any eaning only for persons.

satisfactory view of the immortality of the soul. The notion of mortality is firmly established in the structure of man's religious belief and reason, whereas the idea of immortality remains the object of belief rather than reason.

(i) The most convincing argument in favour of immortality is the facthood of moral life. Kant says that a faith in immortality is necessary for moral endeavour, though it cannot be demonstrated scientifically. It is a necessary postulate of moral life. "Justice demands immortality, virtue must be rewarded and vice punished, otherwise the world is non-moral, because in this life the virtuous are not always rewarded and the life the virtuous are not always rewarded and the vicious are not always punished." It requires therefore a further life in which inequalities may be adjusted. Unless we assume that there is an afterlife, where rewards and punishment will be distributed in a just manner, we could not lead a moral life.

(ii) Further, moral life is a struggle for the attainment of an ideal of complete and perfect goodness that can never be attained in this life. be attained in this life. The moral goal is an ever-expanding ideal and cannot be ideal and cannot be completely realised in the narrow span goal of our life. The ideal personality is always a distant goal to man to be achieved by some standard of the completely realised in the narrow to man to be achieved by the completely realised in the narrow to man to be achieved by the completely realised in the narrow to man to be achieved by the completely realised in the narrow to man to be achieved by the completely realised in the narrow to man to be achieved by the completely realised in the narrow to man to be achieved by the completely realised in the narrow to man to be achieved by the completely realised in the narrow to man to be achieved by the completely realised in the narrow to man to be achieved by the completely realised in the narrow to man to be achieved by the completely realised in the narrow to man to be achieved by the completely realised in the narrow to man to be achieved by the completely realised in the narrow to man to be achieved by the completely realised in the narrow to man to be achieved by the completely realised by the compl to man to be achieved by his moral and spiritual endeavour.

The essential incomplete the life The essential incompleteness of our attainment in the life forces us to believe the helical incompleteness of our attainment in the life. forces us to believe in immortality i. e., unless we have other lives in which the other lives in which there will be fuller and more concrete realisation of our ideal, our moral endeavour becomes

(iii) If the ideal personality is real, if the highest moral alue is objectively valid it value is objectively valid, if our spiritual life has any significance, immortality is ficance, immortality is a fact. This moral argument of immortality is mainly space. It is immortality is mainly sponsored by Indian thinkers. It is said in the Bhagavad-Gira we have it said in the Bhagavad-Gita "the soul is indestructible; it cannot be pierced by the cannot be pierced by the sword, fire cannot burn it, air cannot dry it, water cannot moisten it."

(iv) The enjoyment and sufferings of the consequences

of our actions bring us again and again into this world, and the doctrine of 'transmigration of soul' goes hand in hand with the 'doctrine of Karma.' Now it may be said that belief in immortality of soul is necessary for the religious life. In the Bhagavad-Gita it is said, "as during our lifetime we survive the death of the baby-body, the young-body and the mature-body successively and retain our individuality, so after the death of the old body we shall survive, live, retain our individuality and continue to exist through eternity."

(c) The belief in the Immortality of soul is necessary for man's religious life.

The problem of immortality of soul is very much controversial in both Eastern and Western philosophy. Immortality or survival after death cannot be verified in experience. In Indian philosophy belief in immortality is explained by the doctrine of Karma. In Western philosophy, all the freat idealistic thinkers have admitted immortality in some form or other. Primitive people believed in ghosts and pirits which reflected their faith in a temporary survival after death. The question, then, arises whether the belief in immortality is rational or not.

Various answers have been given to this question; metahysics, philosophy, science and religion have tried to solve his problem. From ancient times there have been atheistic agnostic thinkers in India who denied the existence of the soul after the death of the body. They are known as Carvakas. They believe that the body is the soul, and the he soul does not exist outside of the body, and that when body dies, the soul is also dead and gone.

Modern physiologists, anatomists, pathologists and a host other other materialistic and agnostic thinkers, however, hold hat the body or the combination of matter produces thought, intelligen intelligence, mind or soul. They are nothing but the functions of the brain. If the brain-functions stop, the mind and

at

all the mental phenomena will instantaneously stop. Then is no such thing as soul; consequently there can be no such question as its existence after death.

Clifford does not believe in a soul as separate from brain or independent of the physical body.

piano needs a performer to produce musical sounds.

wire did not believe in the existence of a soul as separate of the pre-existence of the soul. In modern philosopher the gross holds. body is the cause of mind and intelligence. They used the lunitary, non-extended, spiritual substance and hence llustration of a lamp and the light. This body is just like ortal. rlamp, and the intelligence or consciousness is like the light produced by the burning of the candle.

David Hume, like some of the Buddhistic philosophers in bundle India believes that the human soul is nothing but a bundle of impressions and ideas. of impressions and ideas. There are other agnostic thinkers who say, "the conception." who say, "the conception of a soul as a substantive thing is a mere figment of imagination of a soul as a substantive thing is a mere figment of imagination." Kant says that the soul is the simplest substance behind and beyond the empirical

Priences and only be assumed but cannot be proved. Mr. Spencer identifies the soul with the brain and com any eminent thinkers and scientists like Sir Oliver Lodge, pares it to the piano. Another materialistic thinker W. K. Miam James etc., have claimed to produce empirical the dences of the continuation of soul after the death of the ly. But these empirical evidences are of doubtful value.

Criticism: When Mr. Spencer identifies the soul with Vedanta philosophers refuted all the materialistic theories the brain and compares it to the piano, he forgets that the pointing out the fallacy of their principal arguments. In Vedanta, it is said that matter or object is only one Hume was also wrong in saying that soul is nothing but of the universe, and the other half is mind or subject or a bundle of impressions and ideas. But ideas and percept. It is the mind or soul which knows the matter and tions do not, by themselves, combine with one another response to the state of Plato at least three important Memory is not possible without recognition, and recognition immortalisms for the necessity of belief in tion is possible only when there is a sense of personal immortality: (i) the survival theory; (ii) theory of jetuity and continuous possible only when there is a sense of personal immortality: (i) the survival theory; (ii) theory of jetuity and continuous possible only when there is a sense of personal immortality: (ii) the survival theory; (iii) theory of jetuity and continuous possible only when there is a sense of personal immortality in the survival theory; (iii) theory of jetuity and continuous possible only when there is a sense of personal immortality in the survival theory is a sense of personal immortality. Detuity and (iii) theory of eternal life. Plato believes McTaggart nicely says, "if we hear millions of times the soul is a simple spiritual substance and the rational is independent in incertainty is independent. "there is no soul," still we cannot entirely be convinced is independent of the body. The soul being simple is that we shall coase the soul being simple is that we shall coase the soul being simple is the soul being simple is the soul being simple is that we shall coase the soul being simple is the soul being simple that we shall cease to exist after death; we cannot think of less, hence it is indestructible and indissoluble. All our annihilation our annihilation, we cannot believe that our individuality wledge, Plato argues, that is gained after birth is will be lost forever. will be lost forever. Such solutions do not appear to out irical, but apart from sense-experiences, we get certain empirical knowledge of ideals, universals empirical knowledge viz., knowledge of ideals, universals In India, similar theories were advanced by the Buddhists forms which transcend the empirical subject, the pre-prior the pre-prior to the prefrom the gross body. The Buddhists maintain that the body is the cause of mind be a body is the cause of mind be believe that the soul of the body is the cause of mind be believe that the soul of the buddhists maintain that the bescartes and Berkeley believe that the soul of the buddhists maintain that the bescartes and Berkeley believe that the soul of the buddhists maintain that the bescartes and Berkeley believe that the soul of the buddhists maintain that the bescartes and Berkeley believe that the soul of the buddhists maintain that the buddhist maintain that the buddhists maintain that the buddhists maintain the buddhists maintain t 202 HILOSOPHY OF RELIGION

BIBLIOGRAPHY

1. A. S. Pringle-Pattison—The Idea of God in the ligi Recent Philosophy.

Bertrand Russell

(i) Problems of Philosophy, The New Realism, (iii) M ticism and Logic. 3. Bronstein Basic Problems of Philosophy.

4. C. C. J. Webb 5. C. J. Jung

6. D. M. Edwards

7. E. B. Tylor Edward Caird 8.

9. E. Durkheim

.0. E. S. Waterhouse

1. F. B. Jevons

2. F. H. Bradley 3.

George Galloway

G. A. Coe G. F. Moore

Hegel

g. 7. M. James Martineau

John Caird

9. J. B. Pratt

J. E. Turner 10.

11. J. H. Leuba

J. M. E. Mc Taggart 12.

13. Lotze

24. Otto

W. K. Wright 15.

26.

God and Personality. Psychological Types. The Philosophy of Religion.

Primitive Culture.

The Evolution of Religion. Elementary forms of the R gious Life.

The Philosophy of Religious perience.

Introduction to the History Religion.

Essays on Truth and Reality. (i) Principles of Religious Deve ment, (ii) The Philosoph

Religion. The Psychology of Religion.

History of Religions. Philosphy of Religion, Vol. 1 A Study of Religion, Vol. I. Introduction to the Philoso

of Religion.

The Religious Consciousnes Essentials of Philosophy Religion.

Psychological study of Relig Studies in Hegelian Cosmolo Outlines of the Philosoph

Religion. Idea of the Holy.

A Student's Philosophy Religion.

William James Varieties of Religious Experi And many other Books, Lectures and Journals.

